UNIFORMLY VALID POST-REGULARIZATION CONFIDENCE REGIONS FOR MANY FUNCTIONAL PARAMETERS IN Z-ESTIMATION FRAMEWORK

A. BELLONI, V. CHERNOZHUKOV, D. CHETVERIKOV, AND Y. WEI

Abstract. In this paper we develop procedures to construct simultaneous confidence bands for \( \hat{p} \) potentially infinite-dimensional parameters after model selection for general moment condition models where \( \hat{p} \) is potentially much larger than the sample size of available data, \( n \). This allows us to cover settings with functional response data where each of the \( \hat{p} \) parameters is a function. The procedure is based on the construction of score functions that satisfy certain orthogonality condition. The proposed simultaneous confidence bands rely on uniform central limit theorems for high-dimensional vectors (and not on Donsker arguments as we allow for \( \hat{p} \gg n \)). To construct the bands, we employ a multiplier bootstrap procedure which is computationally efficient as it only involves resampling the estimated score functions (and does not require resolving the high-dimensional optimization problems). We formally apply the general theory to inference on regression coefficient process in the distribution regression model with a logistic link, where two implementations are analyzed in detail. Simulations and an application to real data are provided to help illustrate the applicability of the results.

1. Introduction

High-dimensional models have become increasingly popular in the last two decades. Much research has been conducted on estimation of these models. However, inference about parameters in these models is much less understood, although the literature on inference is growing quickly; see the list of references below. In particular, despite its practical relevance, there is almost no research on the problem of construction of simultaneous confidence bands on many target parameters in these models (with one exception being [9]). In this paper we provide a solution to this problem by constructing simultaneous confidence bands for parameters in a very general framework of moment condition models, allowing for many functional parameters, where each parameter itself can be an infinite-dimensional object, and the number of parameters can be much larger than the sample size of available data. As a substantive application, we apply the results to provide simultaneous confidence bands for parameters in a functional logistic regression model, which includes the so called distributional regression and conditional transformation models as special cases. (In particular, this contribution goes much beyond [9], which considers the special case of many scalar parameters).

Date: December 23, 2015.

Key words and phrases. inference after model selection, moment condition models with a continuum of target parameters, Lasso and Post-Lasso with functional response data.
Specifically, we consider the problem of estimating the set of parameters \((\theta_{uj})_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\tilde{p}]}\) in the moment condition model

\[
E_P[m_{uj}(W, \theta_{uj}, \eta_{uj})] = 0, \quad u \in \mathcal{U}, \ j \in [\tilde{p}],
\]

where \(W\) is a random element that takes values in a measurable space \((\mathcal{W}, \mathcal{A}_W)\) according to the probability measure \(P\), and \(\mathcal{U} \subset \mathbb{R}^{d_u}\) and \([\tilde{p}] := \{1, \ldots, \tilde{p}\}\) are sets of indices. For each \(u \in \mathcal{U}\) and \(j \in [\tilde{p}]\), \(m_{uj}\) is a known score function, \(\theta_{uj}\) is a scalar parameter of interest, and \(\eta_{uj}\) is a potentially high-dimensional nuisance parameter. Assuming that a random sample of size \(n\), \((W_i)_{i=1}^n\), from the distribution of \(W\) is available together with suitable estimators \(\hat{\eta}_{uj}\) of \(\eta_{uj}\) for \(u \in \mathcal{U}\) and \(j \in [\tilde{p}]\), we aim to construct simultaneous confidence bands for \((\theta_{uj})_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\tilde{p}]}\) that are valid uniformly over a large class of probability measures \(P\), say \(\mathcal{P}\). Specifically, for each \(u \in \mathcal{U}\) and \(j \in [\tilde{p}]\), we construct an appropriate estimator \(\hat{\theta}_{uj}\) of \(\theta_{uj}\) along with an estimator of the standard deviation of \(\sqrt{n}(\hat{\theta}_{uj} - \theta_{uj})\), \(\hat{\sigma}_{uj}\), such that

\[
\sup_{P \in \mathcal{P}} \left| \frac{\hat{\theta}_{uj} - c_\alpha \hat{\sigma}_{uj}}{\sqrt{n}} \leq \theta_{uj} \leq \frac{\hat{\theta}_{uj} + c_\alpha \hat{\sigma}_{uj}}{\sqrt{n}}, \text{ for all } u \in \mathcal{U} \text{ and } j \in [\tilde{p}] \right| - (1 - \alpha) = o(1),
\]

where \(\alpha \in (0, 1)\) and \(c_\alpha\) is an appropriate critical value, which we choose to construct using a multiplier bootstrap method. The left- and the right-hand sides of the inequalities inside the probability statement \((1.2)\) then can be used as bounds in simultaneous confidence bands for \(\theta_{uj}\)'s.

In this paper, we are particularly interested in the case when \(\tilde{p}\) is potentially much larger than \(n\) and \(\mathcal{U}\) is an uncountable subset of \(\mathbb{R}^{d_u}\), so that for each \(j \in [\tilde{p}]\), \((\theta_{uj})_{u \in \mathcal{U}}\) is an infinite-dimensional (that is, functional) parameter.

This general framework covers a broad variety of applications. For example, consider a finite-dimensional generalized linear model for a response variable \(Y\) and covariates \(D\) and \(X\) given by

\[
E_P[Y \mid D, X] = \Lambda(D\theta_0 + X'\beta_0),
\]

where \(D\) is a scalar, \(X\) is a \(p\)-vector (\(p\) is potentially large), \(\Lambda: \mathbb{R} \to \mathbb{R}\) is a known link function, \(\theta_0\) is a parameter of interest, and \(\beta_0\) is a nuisance parameter. This model is a particular case of our general framework with the moment condition

\[
E_P\left[\{Y - \Lambda(D\theta_0 + X'\beta_0)\}D\right] = 0,
\]

where \(\mathcal{U}\) is a singleton, \(\tilde{p} = 1\), \(\theta_{uj} = \theta_0\) and \(\eta_{uj} = \beta_0\) for \(u \in \mathcal{U}\) and \(j \in [\tilde{p}]\), and \(W = (Y, D, X)\).

Another example fitting into our framework is a logistic regression model with functional response data

\[
E_P[Y_u \mid D, X] = \Lambda(D'u + X'\beta_u), \quad u \in \mathcal{U},
\]

where \(D\) is now a \(\tilde{p}\)-vector with \(\tilde{p}\) being potentially much larger than \(n\), \(\theta_u = (\theta_{u1}, \ldots, \theta_{u\tilde{p}})'\) is a \(\tilde{p}\)-vector of parameters of interest, \(\mathcal{U} = [0, 1]\) is a set of indices, \(Y_u = 1\{Y \leq (1 - u)y + u\tilde{y}\}\) for some constants \(\underline{y} \leq \tilde{y}\) and all \(u \in \mathcal{U}\), and \(\Lambda: \mathbb{R} \to \mathbb{R}\) is the logistic link function defined by \(\Lambda(t) = \exp(t)/(1 + \exp(t))\) for all \(t \in \mathbb{R}\). Here we have \(\tilde{p}\) infinite-dimensional parameters \((\theta_{uj})_{u \in \mathcal{U}}, (\beta_u)_{u \in \mathcal{U}}\),...
This example is important because it demonstrates that our methods can be used for inference about the whole distribution of the response variable $Y$ given $D$ and $X$ in a high-dimensional setting, and not only about some particular features of it such as mean or median. This model is called a distribution regression model in [21] and a conditional transformation model in [23], who argue that the model provides a rich class of models for conditional distributions, and offers a useful generalization of traditional proportional hazard models as well as a useful alternative to quantile regression. We develop inference methods for many functional parameters of this model in detail in Section 3.

In the presence of high-dimensional nuisance parameters, construction of valid confidence bands is delicate. High-dimensionality requires relying upon regularization that leads to lack of asymptotic linearization of the estimators. This lack of asymptotic linearization in turn typically translates into severe distortions in coverage probability of the confidence bands constructed by traditional techniques that are based on perfect model selection; see [29], [30], [31], [39].

To deal with this problem, we consider moment conditions

$$E_P[\psi(W, \theta_{uj}, \eta_{uj})] = 0, \quad u \in U, \ j \in [\tilde{p}]$$

(1.6)

based on score functions $\psi_{uj}$ with an additional “near orthogonality” property that makes them immune to first-order changes in the value of the nuisance parameter, namely

$$\partial_r \left\{ E_P[\psi(W, \theta_{uj}, \eta_{uj} + r\tilde{\eta})] \right\} \bigg|_{r=0} \approx 0, \quad u \in U, \ j \in [\tilde{p}],$$

(1.7)

for all $\tilde{\eta}$ in an appropriate set where $\partial_r$ denotes the derivative with respect to $r$. For example, in the finite-dimensional generalized linear model (1.3), a score function with such a near orthogonality property is

$$\psi(W, \theta, \eta_0) = \left\{ Y - \Lambda(D\theta + X'\gamma_0) \right\} (D - X'\beta_0),$$

where the nuisance parameter is $\eta_0 = (\beta_0', \gamma_0')^\prime$, and $\gamma_0 \in \arg\min_{\gamma} E_P[f_0^2(D - X'\gamma)^2]$ for $f_0^2 = \Lambda'(D\theta_0 + X'\beta_0)$. It satisfies the moment condition (1.6) and also satisfies the near orthogonality condition (1.7) since

$$\partial_\beta \left\{ E_P[\psi(W, \theta_0, \beta, \gamma_0)] \right\} \bigg|_{\beta=\beta_0} = -E_P\left[ f_0^2\{D - X'\gamma_0\} X \right] = 0,$$

$$\partial_\gamma \left\{ E_P[\psi(W, \theta_0, \beta_0, \gamma)] \right\} \bigg|_{\gamma=\gamma_0} = -E_P\left[ \{Y - \Lambda(D\theta_0 + X'\beta_0)\} X \right] = 0,$$

where the first line holds by the definition of $\gamma_0$, and the second by (1.8). Because of this orthogonality property, we can exploit the moment conditions based on these new score functions to construct a regular, $\sqrt{n}$-consistent, estimator of $\theta_0$ even if non-regular, regularized or post-regularized, estimators of $\beta_0$ and $\gamma_0$ are used to cope with high-dimensionality. Then we can construct confidence bands for $\theta_0$ based on this regular estimator.

Our general approach, which is developed in Section 2, can be described as follows. First, we transform the moment conditions (1.1) into those based on the score functions (1.6) with the near
orthogonality property (1.7), and use these new moment conditions to construct an estimator \( \hat{\theta}_{u,j} \) of \( \theta_{u,j} \) for all \( u \in \mathcal{U} \) and \( j \in [\tilde{p}] \). Second, under appropriate regularity conditions, we establish a Bahadur representation for \( \hat{\theta}_{u,j} \)'s. Third, employing the Bahadur representation, we are able to derive a suitable Gaussian approximation for the distribution of \( \hat{\theta}_{u,j} \)'s. Importantly, the Gaussian approximation is possible even if both \( \tilde{p} \) and the dimension of the index set \( \mathcal{U}, d_u \), are allowed to grow with \( n \), and \( \tilde{p} \) asymptotically remains much larger than \( n \). Finally, from the Gaussian approximation, we construct simultaneous confidence bands using a multiplier bootstrap method. This approach makes use of the results on high-dimensional central limit and bootstrap theorems established in [15], [17], [18], [19], and [20].

Although regularity conditions underlying our approach can be verified for many models defined by moment conditions, for illustration purposes, we explicitly verify these conditions for the logistic regression model with functional response data (1.5) in Section 3. We also examine the performance of the proposed procedures in a Monte Carlo simulation study and provide an example based on real data in Section 5. In addition, in the Supplementary Material, we discuss the construction of simultaneous confidence bands based on a double-selection estimator. This estimator does not require to explicitly construct the new score functions but nonetheless is first-order equivalent to the estimator based on such functions.

We also develop new results for \( \ell_1 \)-penalized \( M \)-estimators in Section 4 to handle functional data and criterion functions that depend on nuisance functions for which only estimates are available (for brevity of the paper, generic results are deferred to Appendix I of the Supplementary Material, and Section 4 only contains results that are relevant for the logistic regression model studied in Section 3). Specifically, we develop a method to select penalty parameters for these estimators and extend the existing theory to cover functional data to achieve rates of convergence and sparsity guarantees that hold uniformly over \( u \in \mathcal{U} \). The ability to allow both for functional data and for nuisance functions is crucial in the implementation and in theoretical analysis of the methods proposed in this paper.

Orthogonality conditions like that in (1.7) have played an important role in statistics and econometrics. In low-dimensional settings, a similar condition was used by Neyman in [36] while in semiparametric models the orthogonality conditions were used in [34], [1], [35], [40] and [32]. In high-dimensional settings, [5] and [2] were the first to use the orthogonality condition (1.7) in a linear instrumental variables model with many instruments. Related ideas have also been used in the literature to construct confidence bands in high-dimensional linear models, generalized linear models, and other non-linear models; see [6], [45], [7], [42], [12], [25], [24], [9], [8], [11], [46], [37]. We contribute to this quickly growing literature by providing procedures to construct simultaneous confidence bands for many infinite-dimensional parameters identified by moment conditions.
2. Confidence Regions for Function-Valued Parameters Based on Moment Conditions

In this section, we formally introduce the model and state our results under high-level conditions. In the next section, we will apply these results to construct simultaneous confidence bands for many infinite-dimensional parameters in the logistic regression model with functional response data.

We are interested in a set of parameters \((\theta_{u_j})_{u \in U, j \in [\tilde{p}]}\) where for each \(u \in U \subset \mathbb{R}^{d_u}\) and \(j \in [\tilde{p}] = \{1, \ldots, \tilde{p}\}\), we have \(\theta_{u_j} \in \Theta_{u_j}\), a convex subset of \(\mathbb{R}\). Here \(U\) is possibly an uncountable set of indices, and \(\tilde{p}\) is potentially large. We assume that for each \(u \in U\) and \(j \in [\tilde{p}]\), the parameter \(\theta_{u_j}\) satisfies the moment condition

\[
\mathbb{E}_P[\psi_{u_j}(W, \theta_{u_j}, \eta_{u_j})] = 0, \tag{2.1}
\]

where \(W\) is a random element that takes values in a measurable space \((W, \mathcal{A}_W)\), with law determined by a probability measure \(P \in \mathcal{P}_n\). \(\eta_{u_j}\) is a nuisance parameter with \(\eta_{u_j} \in T_{u_j}\), a convex set equipped with a norm \(\|\cdot\|_e\), and the score function \(\psi_{u_j}: W \times \Theta_{u_j} \times T_{u_j} \to \mathbb{R}\) is a measurable map (where we equip \(\Theta_{u_j}\) and \(T_{u_j}\) with their Borel \(\sigma\)-fields). Here \(\mathcal{P}_n\) is some set of probability measures on \((W, \mathcal{A}_W)\).

We focus on the estimation of \((\theta_{u_j})_{u \in U, j \in [\tilde{p}]\})\) using a random sample \((W_i)_{i=1}^n\) from the distribution of \(W\). We assume that for each \(u \in U\) and \(j \in [\tilde{p}]\), the nuisance parameter \(\eta_{u_j}\) can be estimated by \(\hat{\eta}_{u_j}\) using the same data \((W_i)_{i=1}^n\). In the next section, we discuss examples where \(\hat{\eta}_{u_j}\)'s are based on Lasso or Post-Lasso methods (although other modern regularization and post-regularization methods can be applied). For each \(u \in U\) and \(j \in [\tilde{p}]\), we construct the estimator \(\hat{\theta}_{u_j}\) of \(\theta_{u_j}\) as an approximate \(\epsilon_n\)-solution in \(\Theta_{u_j}\) to a sample analog of the moment condition \((2.1)\), that is,

\[
\sup_{u \in U, j \in [\tilde{p}]} \left\{ \mathbb{E}_n[\psi_{u_j}(W, \hat{\theta}_{u_j}, \hat{\eta}_{u_j})] - \inf_{\theta \in \Theta_{u_j}} \mathbb{E}_n[\psi_{u_j}(W, \theta, \hat{\eta}_{u_j})] \right\} \leq \epsilon_n = o(\delta_n n^{-1/2}), \tag{2.2}
\]

where \((\delta_n)_{n \geq 1}\) is some sequence of positive constants converging to zero.

Let \(C_0\) be a strictly positive (and finite) constant, and for each \(u \in U\) and \(j \in [\tilde{p}]\), let \(T_{u_j}\) be some subset of \(T_{u_j}\), whose properties are specified below in assumptions. As discussed before, we rely on the following near orthogonality condition:

**Definition 2.1** (Near orthogonality condition). For each \(u \in U\) and \(j \in [\tilde{p}]\), we say that \(\psi_{u_j}\) obeys the near orthogonality condition with respect to \(T_{u_j} \subset T_{u_j}\) if the following conditions hold: The Gateaux derivative map

\[
D_{u,j,\bar{r}}[\eta - \eta_{u_j}] := \partial_r \left\{ \mathbb{E}_P[\psi_{u_j}(W, \theta_{u_j}, \eta_{u_j} + r(\eta - \eta_{u_j}))] \right\} \big\|_{r = \bar{r}}
\]

exists for all \(\bar{r} \in [0, 1]\) and \(\eta \in T_{u_j}\) and (nearly) vanishes at \(\bar{r} = 0\), namely,

\[
\left| D_{u,j,\delta}[\eta - \eta_{u_j}] \right| \leq C_0 \delta_n n^{-1/2}, \tag{2.3}
\]

for all \(\eta \in T_{u_j}\). \(\blacksquare\)
If the original score functions $m_{uj}$ do not satisfy this near orthogonality condition, we have to transform them into score functions $\psi_{uj}$ that satisfy this condition. At the end of this section, we describe two methods to obtain score functions $\psi_{uj}$. Together these methods cover a wide variety of applications.

Let $\omega$ and $c_0$ be some strictly positive (and finite) constants, and let $n_0 \geq 3$ be some positive integer. Also, let $(B_{1n})_{n \geq 1}$ and $(B_{2n})_{n \geq 1}$ be some sequences of positive constants, possibly growing to infinity, where $B_{1n} \geq 1$ for all $n \geq 1$. Denote

$$u_n := \mathbb{E} \left[ \sup_{u \in U, j \in [\bar{p}]} \left| \sqrt{n} \mathbb{E}_n \left[ \psi_{uj}(W, \theta_{uj}, \eta_{uj}) \right] \right| \right], \quad J_{uj} := \partial_{\theta} \left\{ \mathbb{E}_p \left[ \psi_{uj}(W, \theta, \eta_{uj}) \right] \right\}_{\theta = \theta_{uj}}. \quad (2.4)$$

The quantity $u_n$ measures how close the process $\{\psi_{uj}(\cdot, \theta_{uj}, \eta_{uj}) : u \in U, j \in [\bar{p}]\}$ is. In many applications, it satisfies $u_n \leq C(1 + d_u + \log \bar{p})^{1/2}$ for some constant $C$. The quantity $J_{uj}$ measures the degree of identifiability of $\theta_{uj}$ by the moment condition (2.1). In many applications, it is bounded in absolute value from above and away from zero.

We are now ready to state our main regularity conditions.

**Assumption 2.1** (Moment condition problem). For all $n \geq n_0$, $P \in \mathcal{P}_n$, $u \in U$, and $j \in [\bar{p}]$, the following conditions hold: (i) The true parameter value $\theta_{uj}$ obeys (2.1), and $\Theta_{uj}$ contains a ball of radius $C_0 n^{-1/2} u_n \log n$ centered at $\theta_{uj}$. (ii) The map $(\theta, \eta) \mapsto \mathbb{E}_p \left[ \psi_{uj}(W, \theta, \eta) \right]$ is twice continuously Gateaux-differentiable on $\Theta_{uj} \times T_{uj}$. (iii) The moment function $\psi_{uj}$ obeys the near orthogonality condition given in Definition 2.1 for the set $T_{uj} \subset T_u$. (iv) For all $\theta \in \Theta_{uj}$, $|E_p[\psi_{uj}(W, \theta, \eta_{uj})]| \geq 2^{-1} |J_{uj}(\theta - \theta_{uj})| \land c_0$, where $J_{uj}$ satisfies $c_0 \leq |J_{uj}| \leq C_0$. (v) For all $r \in [0, 1)$, $\theta \in \Theta_{uj}$, and $\eta \in T_{uj}$,

\[
\begin{align*}
(a) \quad & E_p[(\psi_{uj}(W, \theta, \eta) - \psi_{uj}(W, \theta_{uj}, \eta_{uj}))^2] \leq C_0 (|\theta - \theta_{uj}| \lor \|\eta - \eta_{uj}\|_e)^\omega, \\
(b) \quad & |\partial_{\theta} E_p[\psi_{uj}(W, \theta, \eta_{uj} + r(\eta - \eta_{uj}))]| \leq B_1 \|\eta - \eta_{uj}\|_e, \\
(c) \quad & |\partial_{\eta} E_p[\psi_{uj}(W, \theta_{uj} + r(\theta - \theta_{uj}), \eta_{uj} + r(\eta - \eta_{uj}))]| \leq B_2 (|\theta - \theta_{uj}|^2 \lor \|\eta - \eta_{uj}\|_e^2).
\end{align*}
\]

Assumption 2.1 is mild and standard in moment condition problems. Assumption 2.1(ii) requires $\theta_{uj}$ to be sufficiently separated from the boundary of $\Theta_{uj}$. Assumption 2.1(iii) is discussed above. Assumption 2.1(iv) implies sufficient identifiability of $\theta_{uj}$. Assumptions 2.1(ii,v) are smoothness conditions. Assumption 2.1(ii) is rather weak because it only requires differentiability of the function $(\theta, \eta) \mapsto E_p[\psi_{uj}(W, \theta, \eta)]$ and does not require differentiability of the function $(\theta, \eta) \mapsto \psi_{uj}(W, \theta, \eta)$.

Next, we state conditions related to the estimators $\hat{\eta}_{uj}$, $u \in U$ and $j \in [\bar{p}]$. Let $(\Delta_n)_{n \geq 1}$ and $(\tau_n)_{n \geq 1}$ be some sequences of positive constants converging to zero. Also, let $(a_n)_{n \geq 1}$, $(v_n)_{n \geq 1}$, and $(K_n)_{n \geq 1}$ be some sequences of positive constants, possibly growing to infinity, where $a_n \geq n \lor K_n$ and $v_n \geq 1$ for all $n \geq 1$. Finally, let $q \geq 2$ be some constant.

**Assumption 2.2** (Estimation of nuisance parameters). For all $n \geq n_0$ and $P \in \mathcal{P}_n$, the following conditions hold: (i) With probability at least $1 - \Delta_n$, we have $\hat{\eta}_{uj} \in T_{uj}$ for all $u \in U$ and $j \in [\bar{p}]$. (ii) For all $u \in U$, $j \in [\bar{p}]$, and $\eta \in T_{uj}$, $\|\eta - \eta_{uj}\|_e \leq \tau_n$. (iii) For all $u \in U$ and $j \in [\bar{p}]$, we have...
\( \eta_{uj} \in T_{uj} \). (iv) The function class \( \mathcal{F}_1 = \{ \psi_{uj} (\cdot, \theta, \eta) : u \in U, j \in [\bar{p}], \theta \in \Theta_{uj}, \eta \in T_{uj} \} \) is suitably measurable and its uniform entropy numbers obey

\[
\sup_Q \log N(\epsilon \|F_1\|_{Q,2}, \mathcal{F}_1, \| \cdot \|_{Q,2}) \leq v_n \log(a_n/\epsilon), \quad \text{for all } 0 < \epsilon \leq 1 \tag{2.5}
\]

where \( F_1 \) is a measurable envelope for \( \mathcal{F}_1 \) that satisfies \( \|F_1\|_{P,q} \leq K_n \). (v) For all \( f \in \mathcal{F}_1 \), we have \( c_0 \leq \|f\|_{P,2} \leq C_0 \). (vi) The complexity characteristics \( a_n \) and \( v_n \) satisfy

(a) \( (v_n \log a_n/n)^{1/2} \leq C_0 \tau_n \),
(b) \( (B_{1n} \tau_n + u_n \log n/\sqrt{\tau(n^2/2)}(v_n \log a_n)^{1/2} + n^{-1/2 + 1/q}v_n K_n \log a_n \leq C_0 \delta_n \),
(c) \( n^{1/2} \delta B_{2n} \leq C_0 \delta_n \).

Assumption 2.2 provides sufficient conditions for the estimation of the nuisance parameters \( (\eta_{uj})_{u \in U, j \in [\bar{p}]} \). It shows that the choice of the sets \( T_{uj} \) is delicate: setting \( T_{uj} \) large, on the one hand, makes it easy to satisfy Assumption 2.2(i) but, on the other hand, yields large values of \( a_n \) and \( v_n \) making it difficult to satisfy Assumption 2.2(vi). Suitable measurability of \( \mathcal{F}_1 \), required in Assumption 2.2(iv), is a mild condition that is satisfied in most practical cases; see Appendix A for clarifications. The index \( v_n \) captures the complexity of the class of functions \( \mathcal{F}_1 \) and typically grows with \( d_u, \bar{p}, \) and \( T_{uj} \)'s. In particular, in the case of approximately sparse models, like a logistic regression model with functional response data studied in Section 3, \( v_n \) can be typically set up-to a constant as the sum of the dimension of the approximating model, the dimension of the selected model, and the dimension of \( U \). However, we note that our conditions potentially cover other frameworks, where assumptions other than approximate sparsity are used to make the estimation problem manageable.

We stress that the class \( \mathcal{F}_1 \) does not need to be Donsker because its uniform entropy numbers are allowed to increase with \( n \). This is important because allowing for non-Donsker classes is necessary to deal with high-dimensional nuisance parameters. Note also that our conditions are very different from the conditions imposed in various settings with nonparametrically estimated nuisance functions; see, e.g., [44], [43], and [27].

The following theorem is our first main result in this paper:

**Theorem 2.1** (Uniform Bahadur representation). Under Assumptions 2.1 and 2.2, for an estimator \( (\hat{\theta}_{uj})_{u \in U, j \in [\bar{p}]} \) that obeys equation \( (2.2) \), we have

\[
\sqrt{n} \sigma_u^{-1}(\hat{\theta}_{uj} - \theta_{uj}) = \mathbb{G}_n \check{\psi}_{uj} + O_P(\delta_n) \text{ in } \ell^\infty(U \times [\bar{p}])
\]

uniformly over \( P \in \mathcal{P}_n \), where \( \check{\psi}_{uj} (\cdot) := -\sigma_u^{-1} J_{uj}^{-1} \psi_{uj} (\cdot, \theta_{uj}, \eta_{uj}) \) and \( \sigma_u^2 := J_{uj}^{-2} \mathbb{E}_P \mathbb{E} \mathbb{E}_P[\check{\psi}_{uj}^2 (W, \theta_{uj}, \eta_{uj})] \).

The uniform Bahadur representation derived in Theorem 2.1 is useful for the construction of simultaneous confidence bands for \( (\theta_{uj})_{u \in U, j \in [\bar{p}]} \) as in (1.2). For this purpose, we apply new high-dimensional central limit and bootstrap theorems that have been recently developed in a sequence of papers [15], [17], [18], [19], and [20]. To apply these theorems, we make use of the following regularity condition.
Let \((\delta_n)_{n \geq 1}\) be a sequence of positive constants converging to zero. Also, let \((q_n)_{n \geq 1}, (\bar{q}_n)_{n \geq 1}, (A_n)_{n \geq 1}, (A_n)_{n \geq 1}, \text{and} (L_n)_{n \geq 1}\) be some sequences of positive constants, possibly growing to infinity, where \(q_n \geq 1, A_n \geq n, \text{and} \bar{A}_n \geq n\) for all \(n \geq 1\). In addition, from now on, we assume that \(q > 4\). Denote by \(\hat{\psi}_{uj}(\cdot) := -\hat{\sigma}_{uj}^{-1}\hat{J}_{uj}^{-1}\psi_{uj}(\cdot, \hat{\theta}_{uj}, \bar{\sigma}_{uj})\) an estimator of \(\psi_{uj}(\cdot)\), with \(\hat{J}_{uj}\) and \(\bar{\sigma}_{uj}\) being suitable estimators of \(J_{uj}\) and \(\sigma_{uj}\).

**Assumption 2.3** (Score regularity). For all \(n \geq n_0\) and \(P \in \mathcal{P}_n\), the following conditions hold:

(i) The function class \(\mathcal{F}_0 = \{\psi_{uj}(\cdot) : u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\bar{p}]\}\) is suitably measurable and its uniform entropy numbers obey

\[
\sup_{Q} \log N(\epsilon \|F_0\|_{Q,2}, \mathcal{F}_0, \|\cdot\|_{Q,2}) \leq q_n \log(A_n/\epsilon), \quad \text{for all} \ 0 < \epsilon \leq 1,
\]

where \(F_0\) is a measurable envelope for \(\mathcal{F}_0\) that satisfies \(\|F_0\|_{p,q} \leq L_n\). (ii) For all \(f \in \mathcal{F}_0\) and \(k = 3, 4,\) we have \(E_P[|f(W)|^k] \leq C_0 L_n^{k-2}\). (iii) The function class \(\hat{\mathcal{F}}_0 = \{\hat{\psi}_{uj}(\cdot) - \bar{\psi}_{uj}(\cdot) : u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\bar{p}]\}\) satisfies with probability \(1 - \Delta_n\): \(\log N(\epsilon, \hat{\mathcal{F}}_0, \|\cdot\|_{\bar{p},2}) \leq \bar{q}_n \log(A_n/\epsilon)\) for all \(0 < \epsilon \leq 1\) and \(\|f\|_{\bar{p},2} \leq \tilde{\delta}_n\) for all \(f \in \hat{\mathcal{F}}_0\).

This assumption is technical, and its verification in applications is rather standard. For the Gaussian approximation result below, we actually only need the first and the second part of this assumption. The third part will be needed for establishing validity of the simultaneous confidence bands based on the multiplier bootstrap procedure.

Next, let \((N_{uj})_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\bar{p}]\}\) denote a tight zero-mean Gaussian process indexed by \(\mathcal{U} \times [\bar{p}]\) with covariance operator given by \(E_P[\hat{\psi}_{uj}(W)\hat{\psi}_{uj'}(W)]\) for \(u, u' \in \mathcal{U}\) and \(j, j' \in [\bar{p}]\). We have the following corollary of Theorem 2.1, which is our second main result in this paper.

**Corollary 2.1** (Gaussian approximation). Suppose that Assumptions 2.1, 2.2, and 2.3(i, ii) hold. In addition, suppose that the following growth conditions hold: \(\bar{\Delta}_n q_n \log A_n = o(1), L_n^{2/7} q_n \log A_n = o(n^{1/7})\), and \(L_n^{2/3} q_n \log A_n = o(n^{1/3-2/(3q)})\). Then

\[
\sup_{t \in \mathbb{R}} \left| P_P \left( \sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\bar{p}]} \sqrt{n} \sigma_{uj}^{-1}(\hat{\theta}_{uj} - \theta_{uj}) \leq t \right) - P_P \left( \sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\bar{p}]} |N_{uj}| \leq t \right) \right| = o(1)
\]

uniformly over \(P \in \mathcal{P}_n\).

Based on Corollary 2.1, we are now able to construct simultaneous confidence bands for \(\theta_{uj}\)’s as in (1.2). In particular, we will use the Gaussian multiplier bootstrap method employing the estimates \(\hat{\psi}_{uj}\) of \(\bar{\psi}_{uj}\). To describe the method, define the process

\[
\hat{G} = (\hat{G}_{uj})_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\bar{p}]} = \left( \frac{1}{\sqrt{n}} \sum_{i=1}^{n} \xi_i \hat{\psi}_{uj}(W_i) \right)_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\bar{p}]}
\]

where \((\xi_i)_{i=1}^{n}\) are independent standard normal random variables which are independent from the data \((W_i)_{i=1}^{n}\). Then the multiplier bootstrap critical value \(c_\alpha\) is defined as the \((1 - \alpha)\) quantile of the conditional distribution of \(\sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\bar{p}]} |\hat{G}_{uj}|\) given the data \((W_i)_{i=1}^{n}\). To prove validity of this...
critical value for the construction of simultaneous confidence bands of the form \((1.2)\), we will impose the following additional assumption. Let \((\varepsilon_n)_{n \geq 1}\) be a sequence of positive constants converging to zero.

**Assumption 2.4** (Variation estimation). For all \(n \geq n_0\) and \(P \in \mathcal{P}_n\),

\[
P_P \left( \sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [p]} \left| \frac{\tilde{\sigma}_{uj}}{\hat{\sigma}_{uj}} - 1 \right| > \varepsilon_n \right) \leq \Delta_n.
\]

The following corollary establishing validity of the multiplier bootstrap critical value \(c_\alpha\) for the simultaneous confidence bands construction is our third main result in this paper.

**Corollary 2.2** (Simultaneous confidence bands). Suppose that Assumptions 2.1 – 2.4 hold. In addition, suppose that the growth conditions of Corollary 2.1 hold. Finally, suppose that \(\varepsilon_n \log \hat{A}_n = o(1)\), and \(\tilde{\delta}_n \bar{\varrho}_n (\log \hat{A}_n) \cdot (\log A_n) = o(1)\). Then

\[
P_P \left( \tilde{\theta}_{uj} - \frac{c_\alpha \tilde{\sigma}_{uj}}{\sqrt{n}} \leq \theta_{uj} \leq \tilde{\theta}_{uj} + \frac{c_\alpha \tilde{\sigma}_{uj}}{\sqrt{n}} \right) = 1 - \alpha - o(1)
\]

uniformly over \(P \in \mathcal{P}_n\).

### 2.1. Construction of score functions satisfying near orthogonality condition

We conclude this section with a short description of two methods that allow to construct score functions \(\psi_{uj}\) that satisfy the required near orthogonality condition. Together these methods cover a wide variety of applications.

First, suppose that the original functions \(m_{uj}\) are score functions of the model of the form \((\theta, \eta) \mapsto P_{\theta, \eta}\), where \(\theta = (\theta_{uj})_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [p]}\) and \(\eta = (\eta_{uj})_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [p]}\) are sets of parameters and \(P_{\theta, \eta}\) is the distribution of \(W\). In this case, one can transform \(m_{uj}\)’s into efficient score functions \(\psi_{uj}\) that obey the near orthogonality condition \((2.3)\) with \(C_0 = 0\) by projecting \(m_{uj}\)’s onto the orthocomplement of the tangent space induced by the nuisance parameter \(\eta\); see Chapter 25 of [43] for a detailed description of this construction. Other relevant references include [44], [27], [7], and [9].

Second, suppose that the original moment conditions take the form

\[
E_P[m_{uj}(W, \theta_{uj}, \beta_{uj}) \mid X] = 0
\]

for some random variable \(X\) and some vector of nuisance parameters \(\beta_{uj}\), as, for example, in the logistic regression model \((1.5)\). In this case, one can define the score functions \(\psi_{uj}\) for \(\eta = (\beta, \gamma)\) as

\[
\psi_{uj}(W, \theta, \eta) = m_{uj}(W, \theta, \beta) \cdot \left( \tilde{m}_{uj, \theta}(X) - \gamma' \tilde{m}_{uj, \beta}(X) \right)
\]

where

\[
\tilde{m}_{uj, \theta}(X) = \partial_{\theta} \left\{ E_P[m_{uj}(W, \theta, \beta_{uj}) \mid X] \right\} \bigg\vert_{\theta = \theta_{uj}} \quad \text{and} \quad \tilde{m}_{uj, \beta}(X) = \partial_{\beta} \left\{ E_P[m_{uj}(W, \theta_{uj}, \beta) \mid X] \right\} \bigg\vert_{\beta = \beta_{uj}}.
\]

These score functions \(\psi_{uj}\) satisfy \((2.1)\) with \(\eta_{uj} = (\beta_{uj}, \gamma_{uj})\) where

\[
\gamma_{uj} = \left( \partial_{\beta} \left\{ E_P[m_{uj}(W, \theta_{uj}, \beta) \tilde{m}'_{uj, \beta}(X)] \right\} \bigg\vert_{\beta = \beta_{uj}} \right)^{-1} \cdot \partial_{\beta} \left\{ E_P[m_{uj}(W, \theta_{uj}, \beta) \tilde{m}_{uj, \theta}(X)] \right\} \bigg\vert_{\theta = \theta_{uj}},
\]
and also obey the near orthogonality condition \((2.3)\) with \(C_0 = 0\).

3. Application to Logistic Regression Model with Functional Response Data

In this section we apply our main results to a logistic regression model with functional response data. We consider a response variable \(Y \in \mathbb{R}\) that induces a functional response \((Y_u)_{u \in U}\) by \(Y_u = 1\{Y \leq (1-u)y + uy\}\) for a set of indices \(U = [0,1]\) and some constants \(y \leq \bar{y}\). We are interested in the dependence of this functional response on a \(\tilde{p}\)-vector of covariates, \(D = (D_1, \ldots, D_{\tilde{p}})' \in \mathbb{R}^{\tilde{p}}\), controlling for a \(p\)-vector of additional covariates \(X = (X_1, \ldots, X_p)' \in \mathbb{R}^p\). We allow both \(\tilde{p}\) and \(p\) to be (much) larger than the sample size of available data, \(n\).

For each \(u \in U\), we assume that \(Y_u\) satisfies the generalized linear model with the logistic link function

\[
E_P[Y_u \mid D, X] = \Lambda(D' \theta_u + X' \beta_u) + r_u
\]

(3.1)

where \(\theta_u = (\theta_{u1}, \ldots, \theta_{up})'\) is a vector of parameters of interest, \(\beta_u = (\beta_{u1}, \ldots, \beta_{up})'\) is a vector of nuisance parameters, \(r_u = r_u(D, X)\) is an approximation error, \(\Lambda: \mathbb{R} \to \mathbb{R}\) is a logistic link function defined by \(\Lambda(t) = \exp(t)/\{1 + \exp(t)\}\) for all \(t \in \mathbb{R}\), and \(P \in \mathcal{P}_n\) is the distribution of the triple \((Y, D, X)\). As in the previous section, we construct simultaneous confidence bands for \(\theta_{uj}\) based on \((3.1)\) is given by

\[
m_{uj}(W, \theta) = \left\{Y_u - \Lambda\left(D_j \theta + X_j' (\theta_{uj}\tilde{p}\setminus j, \beta_{uj}')\right) - r_u\right\}D_j,
\]

where \(W = (Y, D, X)\) and \(X_j = (D_{\tilde{p}\setminus j}, X')\), so that \(E_P[m_{uj}(W, \theta_{uj})] = 0\). However, this score function does not satisfy the desired near orthogonality condition in general. We therefore proceed to construct an appropriate score function using an approach from Section \(2.1\). Specifically, for each \(u \in U\) and \(j \in [\tilde{p}]\), define the coefficients

\[
\gamma_j^u \in \arg \min_{\gamma} E_P[f_u^2(D_j - X_j^j \gamma_j^u)]
\]

(3.2)

where \(f_u^2 = f_u^2(D, X) = \text{Var}(Y_u \mid D, X) = E_P[Y_u \mid D, X](1 - E_P[Y_u \mid D, X])\), so that

\[
f_uD_j = f_uX_j^j \gamma_j^u + v_j^u, \quad E_P[f_uX_j^j v_j^u] = 0.
\]

(3.3)

Also, denote \(\beta_j^u = \theta_{uj} \gamma_j^u + (\theta_{uj}\tilde{p}\setminus j, \beta_{uj}')'\). Then a score function \(\psi_{uj}\) is

\[
\psi_{uj}(W, \theta, \eta_{uj}) = \left\{Y_u - \Lambda\left((D_j - X_j^j \gamma_j^u)\theta + X_j^j \beta_j^u\right) - r_u\right\}(D_j - X_j^j \gamma_j^u)
\]

where the nuisance parameter is \(\eta_{uj} = (r_u, \beta_j^u, \gamma_j^u)\). As we demonstrate in the proof of Theorem \(3.1\) below, this function satisfies the desired near orthogonality condition. (Observe that when \(r_u = 0\) almost surely, we have \(\text{Var}(Y_u \mid D, X) = \Lambda'(D^t \theta_u + X^t \beta_u)\), so that we could define the weights \(f_u^2 = f_u^2(D, X)\) using the alternative formula \(f_u^2(D, X) = \Lambda'(D^t \theta_u + X^t \beta_u)\), which was used, in
particular, in the Introduction. When \( r_u \neq 0 \) with positive probability, however, two expressions are not the same. We find it more convenient to work with the formula \( f_u^2(D, X) = \text{Var}(Y_u \mid D, X) \).

Next, we discuss possible estimators of \( \eta_{uj} \). First, if \( D \) and \( X \) are chosen appropriately, \( r_u = r_u(D, X) \) is asymptotically negligible, so it can be estimated by \( \mathcal{O} = \mathcal{O}(D, X) \), the identically zero function of \( D \) and \( X \). Second, for \( \gamma_j^u \), we consider an estimator \( \tilde{\gamma}_j^u \) defined as a post-regularization weighted least squares estimator corresponding to the problem (3.2). Third, for \( \beta_j^u \), we consider a plug-in estimator

\[
\tilde{\beta}_j^u = \tilde{\theta}_{uj} \tilde{\gamma}_j^u + (\tilde{\theta}_{u[p]\setminus j}, \tilde{\beta}_j^u)'
\]

(3.4)

where \( \tilde{\theta}_u \) and \( \tilde{\beta}_u \) are suitable estimators of \( \theta_u \) and \( \beta_u \). In particular, we assume that \( \tilde{\theta}_u \) and \( \tilde{\beta}_u \) are post-regularization maximum likelihood estimators corresponding to the log-likelihood function \( (\theta, \beta) \mapsto -M_u(W, \theta, \beta) \) where

\[
M_u(W, \theta, \beta) = -\left(1\{Y_u = 1\} \log \Lambda(D' \theta + X' \beta) + 1\{Y_u = 0\} \log (1 - \Lambda(D' \theta + X' \beta))\right).
\]

(3.5)

The details of the estimators \( \tilde{\theta}_u, \tilde{\beta}_u \), and \( \tilde{\gamma}_j^u \) are given in Algorithm 1 below. The results in this paper can also be easily extended to the case where \( \tilde{\theta}_u, \tilde{\beta}_u \), and \( \tilde{\gamma}_j^u \) are replaced by penalized maximum likelihood estimators \( \hat{\theta}_u \) and \( \hat{\beta}_u \) and penalized weighted least squares estimator \( \tilde{\gamma}_j^u \), respectively.

To sum up, our estimator of \( \eta_{uj} \) is \( \hat{\eta}_{uj} = (\mathcal{O}, \hat{\beta}_j^u, \tilde{\gamma}_j^u) \). Substituting this estimator into the score function \( \psi_{uj} \) gives

\[
\psi_{uj}(W, \theta, \hat{\eta}_{uj}) = \left\{Y_u - \Lambda\left((D_j - X_j^j \tilde{\gamma}_j^u) \theta + X_j^j \hat{\beta}_j^u\right)\right\}(D_j - X_j^j \hat{\gamma}_j^u)
\]

and the sample analog (2.2) of the moment condition (2.1) can be implemented as

\[
\hat{\theta}_{uj} \in \arg \inf_{\theta \in \Theta_{uj}} \left\{ \mathbb{E}_n\left[\psi_{uj}(W, \theta, \hat{\eta}_{uj})\right]\right\}.
\]

(3.7)

The algorithm is summarized as follows.

**Algorithm 1.** (Based on the score function.) For each \( u \in \mathcal{U} \) and \( j \in [p] \):

1. **Step 1.** Run post-\( \ell_1 \)-penalized logistic estimator (4.2) of \( Y_u \) on \( D \) and \( X \) to compute \( (\tilde{\theta}_u, \tilde{\beta}_u) \).
2. **Step 2.** Define the weights \( \tilde{f}_u^2 = \tilde{f}_u^2(D, X) = \Lambda'(D' \tilde{\theta}_u + X' \tilde{\beta}_u) \).
3. **Step 3.** Run the post-lasso estimator (4.5) of \( \hat{f}_u D_j \) on \( \tilde{f}_u X_j^j \) to compute \( \hat{\gamma}_j^u \).
4. **Step 4.** Compute \( \hat{\beta}_j^u \) in (3.4).
5. **Step 5.** Solve (3.7) with \( \psi_{uj}(W, \theta, \hat{\eta}_{uj}) \) defined in (3.6) to compute \( \hat{\theta}_{uj} \).

Next, we specify our regularity conditions. For all \( u \in \mathcal{U} \) and \( j \in [p] \), denote \( Z_u^j = D_j - X_j^j \gamma_j^u \).

Also, denote \( a_n = p \lor \tilde{p} \lor n \). Let \( q, c_1 \), and \( C_1 \) be some strictly positive (and finite) constants where \( q > 4 \). Also, let \( (\delta_n)_{n \geq 1} \) and \( (\Delta_n)_{n \geq 1} \) be some sequences of positive constants converging to zero. Finally, let \( (M_{n,1})_{n \geq 1} \) and \( (M_{n,2})_{n \geq 1} \) be some sequences of positive constants, possibly growing to infinity, where \( M_{n,1} \geq 1 \) and \( M_{n,2} \geq 1 \) for all \( n \).

**Assumption 3.1 (Parameters).** For all \( u \in \mathcal{U} \), we have \( \|\theta_u\| + \|\beta_u\| + \max_{j \in [p]} \|\gamma_j^u\| \leq C_1 \) and \( \max_{j \in [p]} \sup_{\theta \in \Theta_{uj}} |\theta| \leq C_1 \). In addition, for all \( u_1, u_2 \in \mathcal{U} \), we have \( (\|\theta_{u_2} - \theta_{u_1}\| + \|\beta_{u_2} - \beta_{u_1}\|) \leq \).
Given \( C_1|u_2 - u_1| \). Finally, for all \( u \in \mathcal{U} \) and \( j \in \hat{p} \), \( \Theta_{uj} \) contains a ball of radius \((\log \log n)(\log a_n)^{3/2}/n^{1/2} \) centered at \( \hat{\theta}_{uj} \).

**Assumption 3.2** (Sparsity). There exist \( s = s_n \) and \( \bar{s}_u \), \( u \in \mathcal{U} \) and \( j \in \hat{p} \), such that for all \( u \in \mathcal{U} \),
\[
\|\beta_u\|_0 + \|\theta_u\|_0 + \max_{j \in \hat{p}} \|\gamma_u^j\|_0 \leq s_n \quad \text{and} \quad \max_{j \in \hat{p}} (\|\gamma_u^j - \gamma_u^j\| + s_n^{1/2}\|\gamma_u^j - \gamma_u^j\|_1) \leq C_1(s_n \log a_n/n)^{1/2}.
\]

**Assumption 3.3** (Distribution of \( \theta \)). The conditional pdf of \( Y \) given \((D, X) \) is bounded by \( C_1 \).

Assumptions 3.1, 3.3 are mild and standard in the literature. In particular, Assumption 3.1 requires the parameter spaces \( \Theta_{uj} \) to be bounded, and also requires that for each \( u \in \mathcal{U} \) and \( j \in \hat{p} \), the parameter \( \theta_{uj} \) to be sufficiently separated from the boundaries of the parameter space \( \Theta_{uj} \). Assumption 3.2 requires approximate sparsity of the model (3.1). Note that in Assumption 3.2 given that \( \bar{s}_u \)'s exist, we can and will assume without loss of generality that \( \bar{s}_u = \bar{s}_u^j \) for some \( T \subset \{1, \ldots, p + \bar{p} - 1\} \), where \( T = T_u^j \) is allowed to depend on \( u \) and \( j \). Assumption 3.3 can be relaxed at the expense of more technicalities.

**Assumption 3.4** (Covariates). For all \( u \in \mathcal{U} \), we have (i) \( \inf_{\|\xi\| = 1} \mathbb{E}_P[f_u^2(D, X')^2] \geq c_1 \), (ii) \( \min_{j,k} \{\mathbb{E}_P[f_u^2\mathbb{E}[Z_u^j X_k^j|^2] \wedge \mathbb{E}_P[f_u^2 D_j X_k^j|^2]\} \geq c_1 \), and (iii) \( \max_{j,k} \mathbb{E}_P[\|Z_u^j X_k^j\|^3]^{1/3} \log^{1/2} a_n \leq \delta n^{1/6} \).

In addition, (iv) \( \sup_{\|\xi\| = 1} \mathbb{E}_P[(D, X')^4] \leq C_1 \), (v) \( M_{n, 1} \geq \mathbb{E}_P[\sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in \hat{p}} \|Z_u^j\|^{2q}]^{1/(2q)} \), (vi) \( M_{n, 2} = \mathbb{E}_P[\mathbb{E}_P[(\|D\|_\infty \vee \|X\|_\infty)^{2q}]^{1/(2q)}] \), (vii) \( M_{n, 3} \leq \mathbb{E}_P[\mathbb{E}_P[(\|D\|_\infty \vee \|X\|_\infty)^{2q}]^{1/(2q)}] \), and (ix) \( \mathbb{E}_P[\mathbb{E}_P[(\|D\|_\infty \vee \|X\|_\infty)^{2q}]^{1/(2q)}] \).

This assumption requires that there is no multicollinearity between covariates in vectors \( D \) and \( X \). In addition, it imposes constraints on various moments of covariates. Since these constraints might be difficult to grasp, at the end of this section, in Corollary 3.3 we provide an example for which these constraints simplify into easily interpretable conditions.

**Assumption 3.5** (Approximation error). For all \( u \in \mathcal{U} \), we have (i) \( \sup_{\|\xi\| = 1} \mathbb{E}_P[r_u^2(D, X')^2] \leq C_1 \mathbb{E}_P[r_u^2] \), (ii) \( \mathbb{E}_P[r_u^2] \leq C_1 s_n \log a_n/n \), (iii) \( \max_{j \in \hat{p}} \mathbb{E}_P[r_u Z_u^j]\| \leq \delta_n n^{-1/2} \), and (iv) \( \mathbb{E}_P[r_u D, X]/4 \) almost surely. In addition, with probability \( 1 - \Delta_n \), (v) \( \sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in \hat{p}} \mathbb{E}_n[(r_u Z_u^j/f_u)^2] + \mathbb{E}_n[\sqrt{a_n}/f_u^2] \leq C_1 s_n \log a_n/n \).

This assumption requires the approximation error \( r_u = r_u(D, X) \) to be sufficiently small. Under Assumption 3.3, the first condition of Assumption 3.5 holds if the approximation error is such that \( r_u \leq C \mathbb{E}_P[r_u^2] \) almost surely for some constant \( C \).

Under specified estimators, our estimator \( \hat{\theta}_{uj} \) satisfies the following uniform Bahadur representation theorem.

**Theorem 3.1** (Uniform Bahadur representation for logistic model). Suppose that Assumptions 3.1 - 3.5 hold for all \( P \in \mathcal{P}_n \). In addition, suppose that the following growth condition holds:
\( \delta_n \log a_n = o(1) \). Then for the estimator \( \hat{\theta}_{uj} \) satisfying (3.7), we have
\[
\sqrt{n} \sigma_{uj}^{-1}(\hat{\theta}_{uj} - \theta_{uj}) = \mathbb{C}_{n} \sum_{uj} + O_P(\delta_n) \text{ in } \ell^\infty(\mathcal{U} \times \hat{p})
\]
uniformly over $P \in \mathcal{P}_n$, where

$$
\tilde{\psi}_{uj}(W) := -\sigma_{uj}^{-1} J_{uj}^{-1} \psi_{uj}(W, \theta_{uj}, \eta_{uj}), \quad \sigma_{uj}^2 := \mathbb{E}_P [J_{uj}^{-2} \psi_{uj}^2 (W, \theta_{uj}, \eta_{uj})],
$$

and $J_{uj}$ is defined in (2.4).

This theorem allows us to establish a Gaussian approximation result for the supremum of the process

$$
\{ \sqrt{n} \sigma_{uj}^{-1}(\tilde{\theta}_{uj} - \theta_{uj}) : u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\hat{p}] \}:
$$

**Corollary 3.1** (Gaussian approximation for logistic model). Suppose that Assumptions 3.1 – 3.5 hold for all $P \in \mathcal{P}_n$. In addition, suppose that the following growth conditions hold: $\delta_n^2 \log a_n = o(1)$, $M_n^{2/7} \log a_n = o(n^{1/7})$, and $M_n^{2/3} \log a_n = o(n^{1/3 - 2/(3q)})$. Then

$$
\sup_{t \in \mathbb{R}} \left| P_P \left( \sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\hat{p}]} |\sqrt{n} \sigma_{uj}^{-1}(\tilde{\theta}_{uj} - \theta_{uj})| \leq t \right) - P_P \left( \sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\hat{p}]} |N_{uj}| \leq t \right) \right| = o(1)
$$

uniformly over $P \in \mathcal{P}_n$, where $(N_{uj})_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\hat{p}]}$ is a tight zero-mean Gaussian process indexed by $\mathcal{U} \times [\hat{p}]$ with the covariance operator given by $E_P [\tilde{\psi}_{uj}(W) \tilde{\psi}_{uj'}(W)]$ for $u, u' \in \mathcal{U}$ and $j, j' \in [\hat{p}]$.

Based on this corollary, we are now able to construct simultaneous confidence bands for the parameters $\theta_{uj}$. Observe that

$$
J_{uj} = -\mathbb{E}_P \left[ \Lambda^t \left( (D_j - X^j \gamma^j_{u}) \theta_{uj} + X^j \beta^j_{u} \right) (D_j - X^j \gamma^j_{u}) \right],
$$

and so it can be estimated by

$$
\tilde{J}_{uj} = -\mathbb{E}_n \left[ \Lambda^t \left( (D_j - X^j \gamma^j_{u}) \tilde{\theta}_{uj} + X^j \tilde{\beta}^j_{u} \right) (D_j - X^j \gamma^j_{u}) \right]
$$

for all $u \in \mathcal{U}$ and $j \in [\hat{p}]$. In addition, $\sigma_{uj}^2 = \mathbb{E}_P [J_{uj}^{-2} \psi_{uj}^2 (W, \theta_{uj}, \eta_{uj})]$, and so it can be estimated by

$$
\tilde{\sigma}_{uj}^2 = \mathbb{E}_n [\tilde{J}_{uj}^{-2} \psi_{uj}^2 (W, \tilde{\theta}_{uj}, \tilde{\eta}_{uj})]
$$

for all $u \in \mathcal{U}$ and $j \in [\hat{p}]$. Moreover, as in Section 2, for all $u \in \mathcal{U}$ and $j \in [\hat{p}]$, define $\tilde{\psi}_{uj}(W) = -\tilde{\sigma}_{uj} \tilde{J}_{uj} \psi_{uj}(W, \tilde{\theta}_{uj}, \tilde{\eta}_{uj})$, and let $c_\alpha$ be the $(1 - \alpha)$ quantile of the conditional distribution of $\sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\hat{p}]} |G_{uj}|$ given the data $(W_i)_{i=1}^n$ where the process $\tilde{G} = (\tilde{G}_{uj})_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\hat{p}]}$ is defined in (2.6). Then we have

**Corollary 3.2** (Uniform confidence bands for logistic model). Suppose that Assumptions 3.1 – 3.5 hold for all $P \in \mathcal{P}_n$. In addition, suppose that the following growth conditions hold: $\delta_n^2 \log a_n = o(1)$, $M_n^{2/7} \log a_n = o(n^{1/7})$, $M_n^{2/3} \log a_n = o(n^{1/3 - 2/(3q)})$, and $s_n \log a_n = o(n)$. Then

$$
P_P \left( \tilde{\theta}_{uj} - \frac{c_\alpha \tilde{\sigma}_{uj}}{\sqrt{n}} \leq \theta_{uj} \leq \tilde{\theta}_{uj} + \frac{c_\alpha \tilde{\sigma}_{uj}}{\sqrt{n}}, \quad \text{for all } u \in \mathcal{U} \text{ and } j \in [\hat{p}] \right) = 1 - \alpha - o(1) \quad (3.8)
$$

uniformly over $P \in \mathcal{P}_n$.

To conclude this section, we provide an example for which conditions of Corollary 3.2 are easy to interpret. Recall that $a_n = n \vee p \vee \hat{p}$. 

Corollary 3.3 (Uniform confidence bands for logistic model under simple conditions). Suppose that Assumptions \(3.1 - 3.3, 3.4(i, ii, iv), \) and \(3.5(i, ii, iv, v)\) hold for \(q > 4\) for all \(P \in \mathcal{P}_n\). In addition, suppose that \(\{E_P[\|D\|_\infty \vee \|X\|_\infty^{2q}]\}^{1/(2q)} \leq C_1\) and \(\sup_{a \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\mathcal{P}]} \|\gamma_a^j\|_1 \leq C_1\). Finally, suppose that \(\log^2 a_n/n = o(1), s_n^2 \log a_n/n^{1-2/q} = o(1),\) and \(\sup_{a \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\mathcal{P}]} |E_P[r_u Z_u^j]| = o((n \log a_n)^{-1/2})\). Then (3.8) holds uniformly over \(P \in \mathcal{P}_n\).

Comment 3.1 (Estimation of variance). When constructing the confidence bands based on (3.8), we find in simulations that it is beneficial to replace the estimators \(\hat{\sigma}_{uj}^2\) of \(\sigma_{uj}^2\) by \(\max\{\hat{\sigma}_{uj}^2, \hat{\Sigma}_{uj}^2\}\) where \(\hat{\Sigma}_{uj}^2 = E_n[\hat{f}_u^2(D - X^j \hat{\gamma}_u^j)^2]\) is an alternative consistent estimator of \(\sigma_{uj}^2\).

Comment 3.2 (Alternative implementations, double selection). We note that the theory developed here is applicable for different estimators that construct the new score function with the desired orthogonality condition implicitly. For example, the double selection idea yields an implementation of an estimator that is first-order equivalent to the estimator based on the score function. The algorithm yielding the double selection estimator is as follows.

Algorithm 2. (Based on double selection) For each \(u \in \mathcal{U}\) and \(j \in [\hat{p}]\):

Step 1’. Run post-\(\ell_1\)-penalized logistic estimator (4.2) of \(Y_u\) on \(D\) and \(X\) to compute \((\hat{\theta}_u, \hat{\beta}_u)\).

Step 2’. Define the weights \(\hat{f}_u^2 = \hat{f}_u^2(D, X) = N(D^j \hat{\theta}_u + X^j \hat{\beta}_u)\).

Step 3’. Run the lasso estimator (4.3) of \(\hat{f}_u D_j\) on \(\hat{f}_u X\) to compute \(\hat{\gamma}_u^j\).

Step 4’. Run logistic regression of \(Y_u\) on \(D_j\) and all the selected variables in Steps 1’ and 3’ to compute \(\hat{\theta}_{uj}\).

As mentioned by a referee, it is surprising that the double selection procedure has uniform validity. The use of the additional variables selected in Step 3’, through the first order conditions of the optimization problem, induces the necessary near-orthogonality condition. We refer to the Supplementary Material for a more detailed discussion.

Comment 3.3 (Alternative implementations, one-step correction). Another implementation for which the theory developed here applies is to replace Step 5 in Algorithm 1 with a one-step procedure. This relates to the debiasing procedure proposed in (3.4) to the case when the set \(\mathcal{U}\) is a singleton. In this case instead of minimizing the criterion (3.7) in Step 5, the method makes a full Newton step from the initial estimate,

Step 5’. Compute \(\tilde{\theta}_{uj} = \hat{\theta}_{uj} - \hat{f}_{uj}^{-1}E_n[\psi_{uj}(W, \hat{\theta}_{uj}, \hat{\gamma}_{uj})]\).

The theory developed here directly apply to those estimators as well.

4. \(\ell_1\)-Penalized M-Estimators: Nuisance Functions and Functional Data

In this section, we define the estimators \(\hat{\theta}_u, \tilde{\theta}_u,\) and \(\hat{\gamma}_u^j,\) which were used in the previous section, and study their properties. We consider the same setting as that in the previous section. The results in this section rely upon a set of new results for \(\ell_1\)-penalized M-estimators with functional data presented in Appendix I of the Supplementary Material.
4.1. $\ell_1$-Penalized Logistic Regression for Functional Response Data: Asymptotic Properties. Here we consider the generalized linear model with the logistic link function and functional response data. As explained in the previous section, we assume that $\hat{\theta}_u$ and $\hat{\beta}_u$ are post-regularization maximum likelihood estimators of $\theta_u$ and $\beta_u$ corresponding to the log-likelihood function $M_u(W, \theta, \beta) = M_u(Y, D, X, \theta, \beta)$ defined in (3.5). To define these estimators, let $\hat{\theta}_u$ and $\hat{\beta}_u$ be $\ell_1$-penalized maximum likelihood (logistic regression) estimators

$$
(\hat{\theta}_u, \hat{\beta}_u) \in \arg\min_{\theta, \beta} \left( \mathbb{E}_n[M_u(Y_d, D, X, \theta, \beta)] + \frac{\lambda}{n} \|\Psi\theta(\theta', \beta')\|_1 \right) 
$$

(4.1)

where $\lambda$ is a penalty level and $\Psi$ a diagonal matrix of penalty loadings. We choose parameters $\lambda$ and $\Psi$ according to Algorithm 3 described below. Using the $\ell_1$-penalized estimators $\hat{\theta}_u$ and $\hat{\beta}_u$, we then define post-regularization estimators $\tilde{\theta}_u$ and $\tilde{\beta}_u$ by

$$
(\tilde{\theta}_u, \tilde{\beta}_u) \in \arg\min_{\theta, \beta} \mathbb{E}_n[M_u(Y, D, X, \theta, \beta)] : \text{supp}(\theta, \beta) \subseteq \text{supp}(\hat{\theta}_u, \hat{\beta}_u).
$$

We derive the rate of convergence and sparsity properties of $\tilde{\theta}_u$ and $\tilde{\beta}_u$ as well as of $\hat{\theta}_u$ and $\hat{\beta}_u$ in Theorem 4.1 below. Recall that $a_n = n \vee p \vee \tilde{p}$.

**Algorithm 3** (Penalty Level and Loadings for Logistic Regression). Choose $\gamma \in [1/n, 1/\log n]$ and $c > 1$ (in practice, we set $c = 1.1$ and $\gamma = .1/\log n$). Define $\lambda = c\sqrt{n} \Phi^{-1}(1 - \gamma/(2(p + \tilde{p})N_n))$ with $N_n = n$. To select $\Psi_u$, choose a constant $\bar{m}_u \geq 0$ as an upper bound on the number of loops and proceed as follows: (0) Let $\tilde{X} = (D', X')'$, $m = 0$, and initialize $\tilde{u}_{k,0} = \frac{1}{2} \{\mathbb{E}_n[\tilde{X}_k^2]\}^{1/2}$ for $k \in [p + \tilde{p}]$. (1) Compute $\tilde{\theta}_{u,k,0}$ and $\tilde{\beta}_{u,k,0}$ based on $\tilde{\Psi}_u = \text{diag}\{\tilde{u}_{k,m}, k \in [p + \tilde{p}]\}$. (2) Set $\tilde{u}_{k,m+1} := \{\mathbb{E}_n[\tilde{X}_k^2(Y_d - \Lambda(D'\tilde{\theta}_u + X'\tilde{\beta}_u))]\}^{1/2}$. (3) If $m \geq \bar{m}$, report the current value of $\tilde{\Psi}_u$ and stop; otherwise set $m \leftarrow m + 1$ and go to step (1).

**Theorem 4.1** (Rates and Sparsity for Functional Response under Logistic Link). Suppose that Assumptions 3.1 – 3.5 hold for all $P \in \mathcal{P}_n$. In addition, suppose that the penalty level $\lambda$ and the matrices of penalty loadings $\tilde{\Psi}_u$ are chosen according to Algorithm 3. Moreover, suppose that the following growth condition holds: $\delta_n^2 \log a_n = o(1)$. Then there exists a constant $C$ such that uniformly over all $P \in \mathcal{P}_n$ with probability $1 - o(1)$,

$$
\sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}} \left( \|\hat{\theta}_u - \theta_u\| + \|\hat{\beta}_u - \beta_u\| \right) \leq C \sqrt{\frac{s_n \log a_n}{n}}, \quad \sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}} \left( \|\tilde{\theta}_u - \hat{\theta}_u\|_1 + \|\tilde{\beta}_u - \hat{\beta}_u\|_1 \right) \leq C \sqrt{\frac{s_n^2 \log a_n}{n}},
$$

and the estimators $\hat{\theta}_u$ and $\hat{\beta}_u$ are uniformly sparse: $\sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}} \|\hat{\theta}_u\|_0 + \|\hat{\beta}_u\|_0 \leq C s_n$. Also, uniformly over all $P \in \mathcal{P}_n$, with probability $1 - o(1)$,

$$
\sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}} \left( \|\tilde{\theta}_u - \hat{\theta}_u\| + \|\tilde{\beta}_u - \hat{\beta}_u\| \right) \leq C \sqrt{\frac{s_n \log a_n}{n}}, \quad \sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}} \left( \|\tilde{\theta}_u - \hat{\theta}_u\|_1 + \|\tilde{\beta}_u - \hat{\beta}_u\|_1 \right) \leq C \sqrt{\frac{s_n^2 \log a_n}{n}}.
$$
4.2. Lasso with Estimated Weights: Asymptotic Properties. Here we consider the weighted linear model \((3.3)\) for \(u \in \mathcal{U} \) and \(j \in [p]\). Using the parameter \(\tilde{\gamma}^j_u\) appearing in Assumption 3.2, it will be convenient to rewrite this model as

\[
f_uD_j = f_uX^j\hat{\gamma}^j_u + f_u\tilde{r}_{uj} + v^j_u, \quad \mathbb{E}_P[f_uX^jv^j_u] = 0
\]

where \(\tilde{r}_{uj} = X^j(\gamma^j_u - \hat{\gamma}^j_u)\) is an approximation error, which is asymptotically negligible under Assumption 3.2. As explained in the previous section, we assume that \(\hat{\gamma}^j_u\) is a post-regularization weighted least squares estimator of \(\gamma^j_u\) (or \(\tilde{\gamma}^j_u\)). To define this estimator, let \(\tilde{\gamma}^j_u\) be an \(\ell_1\)-penalized (weighted Lasso) estimator

\[
\tilde{\gamma}^j_u \in \arg \min_\gamma \left( \frac{1}{2b_n}\mathbb{E}_n[\tilde{f}_u^2(D_j - X^j\gamma)^2] + \frac{\lambda}{n}\|\tilde{\Psi}_{uj}\gamma\|_1 \right)
\]

where \(\lambda\) and \(\tilde{\Psi}_{uj}\) are the associated penalty level and the diagonal matrix of penalty loadings specified below in Algorithm 4 and where \(\tilde{f}_u^2\)’s are estimated weights. As in Algorithm 1 in the previous section, we set \(\tilde{f}_u^2 = \tilde{f}_u^2(D, X) = \Lambda'(D^T\theta_u + X^T\tilde{\beta}_u)\). Using \(\tilde{\gamma}^j_u\), we define a post-regularized weighted least squares estimator

\[
\tilde{\gamma}^j_u \in \arg \min_\gamma \frac{1}{2b_n}\mathbb{E}_n[\tilde{f}_u^2(D_j - X^j\gamma)^2] \quad : \text{supp}(\gamma) \subseteq \text{supp}(\tilde{\gamma}^j_u).
\]

We derive the rate of convergence and sparsity properties of \(\tilde{\gamma}^j_u\) as well as of \(\tilde{\gamma}^j_u\) in Theorem 4.2 below.

**Algorithm 4** (Penalty Level and Loadings for Weighted Lasso). Choose \(\gamma \in [1/n, 1/\log n]\) and \(c > 1\) (in practice, we set \(c = 1.1\) and \(c = 1.1/\log n\)). Define \(\lambda = c\sqrt{n\Phi^{-1}(1 - \gamma/(2(p + \tilde{p})N_n))}\) with \(N_n = pp^2n^2\). To select \(\tilde{\Psi}_{uj}\), choose a constant \(\tilde{m} \geq 1\) as an upper bound on the number of loops and proceed as follows: (0) Set \(m = 0\) and \(\tilde{\Lambda}_{uj,k,0} = \max_{1 \leq i \leq n} \|\tilde{f}_u X^j\gamma^j_n\|\infty\mathbb{E}_n[f_u^2 D^2_j]\|1/2\). (1) Compute \(\tilde{\gamma}^j_u\) and \(\tilde{\gamma}^j_u\) based on \(\tilde{\Psi}_{uj} = \text{diag}(\{\tilde{\Lambda}_{uj,k,m}, k \in [p + \tilde{p} - 1]\})\). (2) Set \(\tilde{\Lambda}_{uj,k,m+1} = \mathbb{E}_n[f_u^2(D_j - X^j\tilde{\gamma}^j_n)^2(X^j)^2]\|1/2\). (3) If \(m \geq \tilde{m}\), report the current value of \(\tilde{\gamma}^j_u\) and stop; otherwise set \(m \leftarrow m + 1\) and go to step (1).

**Theorem 4.2** (Rates and Sparsity for Lasso with Estimated Weights). Suppose that Assumptions 4.1 - 4.3 hold for all \(P \in \mathcal{P}_n\). In addition, suppose that the penalty level \(\lambda\) and the matrices of penalty loadings \(\tilde{\Psi}_{uj}\) are chosen according to Algorithm 4. Moreover, suppose that the following growth condition holds: \(\delta_n^2 \log a_n = o(1)\). Then there exists a constant \(\tilde{C}\) such that uniformly over all \(P \in \mathcal{P}_n\), with probability \(1 - o(1)\),

\[
\max_{j \in [p]} \sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}} \|\hat{\gamma}^j_u - \tilde{\gamma}^j_u\| \leq \tilde{C}\sqrt{\frac{s_n \log a_n}{n}}, \quad \text{and} \quad \max_{j \in [p]} \sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}} \|\tilde{\gamma}^j_u - \hat{\gamma}^j_u\| \leq \tilde{C}\sqrt{\frac{s_n \log a_n}{n}}.
\]

and the estimator \(\hat{\gamma}^j_u\) is uniformly sparse, \(\max_{j \in [p]} \sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}} \|\hat{\gamma}^j_u\|_0 \leq Cs_n\). Also, uniformly over all \(P \in \mathcal{P}_n\), with probability \(1 - o(1)\),

\[
\max_{j \in [p]} \sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}} \|\hat{\gamma}^j_u - \tilde{\gamma}^j_u\| \leq \tilde{C}\sqrt{\frac{s_n \log a_n}{n}}, \quad \text{and} \quad \max_{j \in [p]} \sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}} \|\tilde{\gamma}^j_u - \hat{\gamma}^j_u\| \leq \tilde{C}\sqrt{\frac{s_n \log a_n}{n}}.
\]
5. Simulations and Illustrative Application

5.1. Monte Carlo Simulations. In this section we provide a simulation study to investigate the finite sample properties of the proposed estimators and the associated confidence regions. We report only the performance of the estimator based on the double selection procedure due to space constraints and note that it has very similar to the performance of the estimator based on score functions with near orthogonality property. We will compare the proposed procedure with the traditional estimator that refits the model selected by the corresponding $\ell_1$-penalized M-estimator (naive post-selection estimator).

We consider a logistic regression model with functional response data where the response $Y_u = 1\{y \leq u\}$ for $u \in \mathcal{U}$ a compact set. We specify two different designs: (1) a location model where $y = x'\beta_0 + \xi$ where $\xi$ is distributed as a logistic random variable, the first component of $x$ is the intercept and the other $p - 1$ components are distributed as $N(0, \Sigma)$ with $\Sigma_{k,j} = |0.5|^{k-j}$; (2) a location-shift model where $y = \{(x'\beta_0 + \xi)/x'\vartheta_0\}^3$ where $\xi$ is distributed as a logistic random variable, $x_j = |w_j|$ where $w$ is a $p$-vector distributed as $N(0, \Sigma)$ with $\Sigma_{k,j} = |0.5|^{k-j}$, and $\vartheta_0$ has non-negative components. Such specification implies that for each $u \in \mathcal{U}$

Design 1: $\theta_u = u(1, 0, \ldots, 0)' - \beta_0$ and Design 2: $\theta_u = u^{1/3}\vartheta_0 - \beta_0$.

In our simulations we will consider $n = 500$ and $p = 2000$. For the location model (Design 1) we will consider two different choices for $\beta_0$: (i) $\beta_{0(j)}^{(i)} = 2/j^2$ for $j = 1, \ldots, p$, and (ii) $\beta_{0(j)}^{(ii)} = (1/2)/\{j - 3.5\}^2$ for $j > 1$ with the intercept coefficient $\beta_{01}^{(ii)} = -10$. (These choices ensure $\max_{j>1} |\beta_{0j}| = 2$ and that $y$ is around zero in Design 2(ii).) We set $\vartheta_0 = \frac{1}{\hat{\vartheta}}(1, 1, 1, 1, 0, \ldots, 0, 0, 1, 1, 1, 1)'$. For Design 1 we have $\mathcal{U} = [1, 2.5]$ and for Design 2 we have $\mathcal{U} = [-.5, .5]$. The results are based on 500 replications (the bootstrap procedure is performed 5000 times for each replication).

We report the (empirical) rejection frequencies for confidence regions with 95% nominal coverage. That is, the fraction of simulations the confidence regions of a particular method did not cover the true value (thus .05 rejection frequency is the ideal performance). We report the rejection frequencies for the proposed estimator and the post-naive selection estimator.

Table 1 presents the performance of the methods when applied to construct a confidence interval for a single parameter ($\hat{p} = 1$ and $\mathcal{U}$ is a singleton). Since the setting is not symmetric we investigate the performance for different components. Specifically, we consider $\{u\} \times \{j\}$ for $j = 1, \ldots, 10$. First consider the location model (Design 1). The difference between the performance of the naive estimator for Design 1(i) and 1(ii) highlights its fragile performance which is highly dependent on the unknown parameters. In Design 1(i) the Naive method achieve (pointwise) rejection frequencies between .032 and .162 when the nominal level is .05. However, in the Design 1(ii) the range goes from .018 to .904. We also note that it is important to look at the performance of each component and avoid averaging across components (large $j$ components are essentially not in the model, indeed for $j > 50$ we obtain rejection frequencies very close to .05 regardless of the model selection procedure). In contrast the proposed estimator exhibits a more robust behavior. For Design 1(i) the rejection
Table 1. We report the rejection frequencies of each method for (pointwise) confidence intervals for each $j \in \{1, \ldots, 10\}$. For Design 1 we used $U = \{1\}$ and for Design 2 we used $U = \{.5\}$. The results are based on 500 replications.

Table 2 presents the performance for simultaneous confidence bands of the form $[\tilde{\theta}_{uj} - cv\tilde{\sigma}_{uj}, \tilde{\theta}_{uj} + cv\tilde{\sigma}_{uj}]$ for $u \in U \times [\tilde{p}]$ where $\tilde{\theta}_{uj}$ is a point estimate, $\tilde{\sigma}_{uj}$ is an estimate of the pointwise standard deviation, and cv is a critical value that accounts for the uniform estimation. For the point estimate we consider the proposed estimator and the post-naive selection estimator which have estimates of standard deviation. We consider two critical values: from the multiplier bootstrap (MB) procedure and the Bonferroni (BF) correction (which we expect to be conservative). For each of the four different designs (1(i), 1(ii), 2(i) and 2(ii) described above), we consider four different choices of $U \times [\tilde{p}]$. Table 2 displays rejection frequencies for confidence regions with 95% nominal coverage (and again .05 would be the ideal performance). The simulation results confirms the differences between the performance of the methods and overall the proposed procedure is closer to the nominal value of .05. The proposed estimator performed within a factor of two to the nominal value in 10 out of the 16 designs considered (and 13 out 16 within a factor of three). The post-naive selection estimator performed within a factor of two only in 3 out of the 16 designs when using the multiplier bootstrap as critical value (7 out of 16 within a factor of three) and similarly with the Bonferroni correction as the critical value.

5.2. Application to US Presidential Approval Ratings. In this section we illustrate the applicability of the tools proposed in this work with data on US presidential approval ratings used in [13]. There several economic and political factors that impact presidential approval ratings. In this illustration, we are interested on the impact of unemployment rates and on the impact of time in office on the approval rate of a sitting president. However, the impact of such factors might not be homogeneous and in fact depend on current ratings. For example, a sitting president is likely to have a fraction of voters who would support him regardless of economic factors. Thus, a low unemployment rate might not have an effect when approval ratings are low and have a significant effect when approval ratings are high. This would imply a different effect on different parts of the conditional distribution of the approval rating.
Table 2. We report the rejection frequencies of each method for the (uniform) confidence bands for \( U \times \tilde{p} \). The proposed estimator computes the critical value based on the multiplier bootstrap procedure. For the naive post-selection estimator we report the results for two choices of critical values, one choice based on the multiplier bootstrap (MB), and another based on Bonferroni (BF) correction. The results are based on 500 replications.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Design</th>
<th>Method</th>
<th>([1, 2.5] \times (1))</th>
<th>([1] \times [10])</th>
<th>([1, 2.5] \times [10])</th>
<th>([1] \times [1000])</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1(i)</td>
<td>Proposed</td>
<td>0.054</td>
<td>0.036</td>
<td>0.048</td>
<td>0.040</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Naive (MB)</td>
<td>0.126</td>
<td>0.136</td>
<td>0.172</td>
<td>0.032</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Naive (BF)</td>
<td>0.014</td>
<td>0.124</td>
<td>0.026</td>
<td>0.032</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1(ii)</td>
<td>Proposed</td>
<td>0.270</td>
<td>0.036</td>
<td>0.032</td>
<td>0.142</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Naive (MB)</td>
<td>0.014</td>
<td>0.802</td>
<td>0.934</td>
<td>0.404</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Naive (BF)</td>
<td>0.000</td>
<td>0.802</td>
<td>0.718</td>
<td>0.376</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2(i)</td>
<td>Proposed</td>
<td>0.364</td>
<td>0.038</td>
<td>0.052</td>
<td>0.062</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Naive (MB)</td>
<td>0.116</td>
<td>0.040</td>
<td>0.022</td>
<td>0.048</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Naive (BF)</td>
<td>0.018</td>
<td>0.038</td>
<td>0.000</td>
<td>0.046</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2(ii)</td>
<td>Proposed</td>
<td>0.140</td>
<td>0.090</td>
<td>0.408</td>
<td>0.084</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Naive (MB)</td>
<td>0.002</td>
<td>0.946</td>
<td>0.996</td>
<td>0.362</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Naive (BF)</td>
<td>0.000</td>
<td>0.946</td>
<td>0.944</td>
<td>0.298</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

To study the distributional effect of these factors we use a logistic regression model with functional data as described in Section 3. Letting \( Y \) denote the approval rating, we define \( Y_u = 1\{Y \leq u\} \) to be the binary variable that indicates if the approval rating is below the threshold \( u \in U = [.45, .65] \). For each level of approval rating \( u \in U \) we estimate the model

\[
E[Y_u \mid D_{unemp}, D_{time}, X] = \Lambda(\theta_{u,unemp} D_{unemp} + \theta_{u,time} D_{time} + X' \beta_u) + r_u
\]

where \( D_{unemp} \) denotes the unemployment rate, \( D_{time} \) the number of months the president has been in office, \( r_u \) a (small) approximation error, and \( X \) denotes several additional control variables. In addition to the linear terms for the variables\(^1\) used in \[13\], we also consider interactions among controls. Therefore, for each \( u \in U \) we have a generalized linear model using logistic link function with 160 variables and 603 observations.

We construct simultaneous confidence bands for both coefficients (\( \tilde{p} = 2 \)) uniformly over \( u \in U \). Although \( p < n \) for every \( u \in U \), the full model (applying logistic regression with all regressors) led to numerical instabilities and other numerical failures. We proceed to construct (asymptotically) valid confidence regions based on the double selection procedure for functional logistic regression.

Figure 4 displays the estimation results. Specifically, the figure displays point estimates of each coefficient for every \( u \in U \) (solid line), pointwise confidence intervals (dotted line), and uniform confidence bands (dot-dash lines). Point estimates account for model selection mistakes and are computed based the double selection procedure. For 95% coverage, the pointwise critical value is taken to be \( \Phi^{-1}(.975) \approx 1.96 \) from the normal approximation and the critical value for uniform

\(^1\)Those include dummy variables for each president, Watergate scandal, causalities in different wars, political shocks, and other variables, see \[13\] for a complete description.
Figure 1. The panels display pointwise (dotted) and uniform (dotdash) confidence bands for the unemployment coefficient and the time-in-office coefficient. These confidence regions are set to have 95% coverage and were constructed based on the double selection algorithm. The critical value for the uniform confidence bands was set to 2.93 based on the multiplier bootstrap procedure with 5000 repetitions. For both coefficients, the lowest value of the upper confidence band is smaller than the largest value of the lower confidence band.

At 95% confidence level, the uniform confidence band rule out “no effect” over $\mathcal{U}$ for both variables. Indeed, the straight line at 0 is not contained in the uniform confidence bands for either variable. Next consider the process of the unemployment coefficient. The analysis suggests that the unemployment rate has an overall negative effect on the approval rate of a sitting president (as the coefficient is positive increasing the probability to be below a threshold). Regarding time-in-office, the effect also seems to be predominantly negative. However, the impact is not homogeneous across $u \in \mathcal{U}$. Indeed, the lowest value of the upper confidence band (0.007, $u = 0.584$) is smaller than the largest value of the lower confidence band (0.013, $u = 0.647$), see the circles in the plot of the process of the time-in-office coefficient. The impact seems to be greater for the lower and higher values of $u \in \mathcal{U}$ while the effect of seems negligible in the range of $u \in [0.575, 0.625]$. In particular, at 95% level, no effect is ruled out for large values of $u$.

Appendix A. Notation

A.1. Overall Notation. Throughout the paper, the symbols $P$ and $E$ denote probability and expectation operators with respect to a generic probability measure. If we need to signify the dependence on a probability measure $P$, we use $P$ as a subscript in $P_P$ and $E_P$. In the proofs, we sometimes also use $P$ as a subscript for random variables as in $W_P$. Note also that we use capital letters such as $W$ to denote random elements and use the corresponding lower case letters such as $w$ to denote fixed values that these random elements can take. For a positive integer $k$, $[k]$ denotes the set $\{1, \ldots, k\}$. 
We denote by \( \mathbb{P}_n \) the (random) empirical probability measure that assigns probability \( n^{-1} \) to each \( W_i \in (W_i)_{i=1}^n \). \( \mathbb{E}_n \) denotes the expectation with respect to the empirical measure, and \( \mathbb{G}_n = \mathbb{G}_{n,P} \) denotes the empirical process \( \sqrt{n}(\mathbb{E}_n - \mathbb{E}_P) \), that is,

\[
\mathbb{G}_{n,P}(f) = \mathbb{G}_{n,P}(f(W)) = n^{-1/2} \sum_{i=1}^n \{f(W_i) - \mathbb{E}_P[f(W)]\}, \quad \mathbb{E}_P[f(W)] := \int f(w) d\mathbb{P}(w),
\]

indexed by a class of measurable functions \( \mathcal{F} : \mathcal{W} \to \mathbb{R} \); see [41, chap. 2.3]. In what follows, we use \( ||| \cdot |||_P \) to denote the \( L^q(P) \) norm; for example, we use \( |||f(W)|||_P,q = (\int |f(w)|^q d\mathbb{P}(w))^{1/q} \) and \( |||f(W)|||_{\mathbb{P},q} = (n^{-1} \sum_{i=1}^n |f(W_i)|^q)^{1/q} \). For a vector \( v = (v_1, \ldots, v_p)^t \in \mathbb{R}^p \), \( ||v||_0 \) denotes the \( \ell_0 \)-“norm” of \( v \), that is, the number of non-zero components of \( v \), \( ||v||_1 \) denotes the \( \ell_1 \)-norm of \( v \), that is, \( ||v||_1 = |v_1| + \cdots + |v_p| \), and \( ||v|| \) denotes the Euclidean norm of \( v \), that is, \( ||v|| = \sqrt{v^t v} \).

We say that a class of functions \( \mathcal{F} = \{f(\cdot, t) : t \in T\} \), where \( f : \mathcal{W} \times T \to \mathbb{R} \), is suitably measurable if it is an image admissible Suslin class, as defined in [22], p 186. In particular, \( \mathcal{F} \) is suitably measurable if \( f : \mathcal{W} \times T \to \mathbb{R} \) is measurable and \( T \) is a Polish space equipped with its Borel \( \sigma \)-field, see [22], p 186.

### Appendix B. A Bound on Sparse Eigenvalues for Many Random Matrices

The following lemma is a generalization of the main result in [41] to many matrices. The proof of the lemma is given in the Supplementary Material.

**Lemma B.1.** Let \( \mathcal{U} \) denote a finite set and \( (X_{ui})_{u \in \mathcal{U}}, i = 1, \ldots, n \), be independent (across \( i \)) random vectors such that \( X_{ui} \in \mathbb{R}^p \) with \( p \geq 2 \) and \( (\mathbb{E}[\max_{1 \leq i \leq n} \max_{u \in \mathcal{U}} ||X_{ui}||_{\infty}^2])^{1/2} \leq K \). Furthermore, for \( k \geq 1 \), define

\[
\delta_n := \frac{K \sqrt{k}}{\sqrt{n}} \left( \log^{1/2} |\mathcal{U}| + \log^{1/2} p + (\log k)(\log^{1/2} p)(\log^{1/2} n) \right),
\]

Then,

\[
\mathbb{E} \left[ \sup_{||\theta||_{0,k},||\theta||=1} \max_{u \in \mathcal{U}} \left| \mathbb{E}_n [(\theta^t X_u)^2 - \mathbb{E}[(\theta^t X_u)^2]] \right| \right] \lesssim \delta_n^2 + \delta_n \sup_{||\theta||_{0,k},||\theta||=1} \sqrt{\mathbb{E}_n \mathbb{E}[(\theta^t X_u)^2]} \]

up-to a universal constant.

### Appendix C. Proofs for Section 2

In this appendix, we use \( C \) to denote a strictly positive constant that is independent of \( n \) and \( P \in \mathcal{P}_n \). The value of \( C \) may change at each appearance. Also, the notation \( a_n \lesssim b_n \) means that \( a_n \leq C b_n \) for all \( n \) and some \( C \). The notation \( a_n \gtrsim b_n \) means that \( b_n \leq a_n \). Moreover, the notation \( a_n = o(1) \) means that there exists a sequence \( (b_n)_{n \geq 1} \) of positive numbers such that (i) \( |a_n| \leq b_n \) for all \( n \), (ii) \( b_n \) is independent of \( P \in \mathcal{P}_n \) for all \( n \), and (iii) \( b_n \to 0 \) as \( n \to \infty \). Finally, the notation \( a_n = O_P(b_n) \) means that for all \( \epsilon > 0 \), there exists \( C \) such that \( P_P(a_n > Cb_n) \leq 1 - \epsilon \) for all \( n \). Using this notation allows us to avoid repeating “uniformly over \( P \in \mathcal{P}_n \)” many times in the proofs of Theorem 2.1 and Corollaries 2.1 and 2.2 Throughout this appendix, we assume that \( n \geq n_0 \).
Proof of Theorem 2.1. We split the proof into five steps.

Step 1. (Preliminary Rate Result). We claim that with probability 1 − o(1),

\[ \sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\tilde{p}]} |\tilde{\theta}_{uj} - \theta_{uj}| \lesssim B_1 n \tau_n. \]

By definition of \( \tilde{\theta}_{uj} \), we have for each \( u \in \mathcal{U} \) and \( j \in [\tilde{p}] \),

\[ \left| \mathbb{E}_n[\psi_{uj}(W, \tilde{\theta}_{uj}, \tilde{\eta}_{uj})] \right| \leq \inf_{\theta \in \Theta_{uj}} \left| \mathbb{E}_n[\psi_{uj}(W, \theta, \tilde{\eta}_{uj})] \right| + \epsilon_n, \]

which implies via the triangle inequality that uniformly over \( u \in \mathcal{U} \) and \( j \in [\tilde{p}] \), with probability 1 − o(1),

\[ \left| \mathbb{E}_P[\psi_{uj}(W, \theta, \eta_{uj})]|_{\theta = \tilde{\theta}_{uj}} \right| \leq \epsilon_n + 2I_1 + 2I_2 \lesssim B_1 n \tau_n, \quad \text{where} \quad (C.1) \]

\[ I_1 := \sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\tilde{p}], \theta \in \Theta_{uj}} \left| \mathbb{E}_n[\psi_{uj}(W, \theta, \tilde{\eta}_{uj})] - \mathbb{E}_n[\psi_{uj}(W, \theta, \eta_{uj})] \right| \lesssim B_1 n \tau_n, \]

\[ I_2 := \sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\tilde{p}], \theta \in \Theta_{uj}} \left| \mathbb{E}_n[\psi_{uj}(W, \theta, \eta_{uj})] - \mathbb{E}_P[\psi_{uj}(W, \theta, \eta_{uj})] \right| \lesssim \tau_n. \]

and the bounds on \( I_1 \) and \( I_2 \) are derived in Step 2 (note also that \( \epsilon_n = o(\tau_n) \) by construction of the estimator and Assumption 2.2(vi)). Since by Assumption 2.1(iv), \( 2^{-1} |J_{uj}(\tilde{\theta}_{uj} - \theta_{uj})| \wedge c_0 \) does not exceed the left-hand side of (C.1), \( \inf_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\tilde{p}]} |J_{uj}| \gtrsim 1 \), and by Assumption 2.2(vi), \( B_1 n \tau_n = o(1) \), we conclude that

\[ \sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\tilde{p}]} |\tilde{\theta}_{uj} - \theta_{uj}| \lesssim \left( \inf_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\tilde{p}]} |J_{uj}| \right)^{-1} B_1 n \tau_n \lesssim B_1 n \tau_n, \quad (C.2) \]

with probability 1 − o(1) yielding the claim of this step.

Step 2. (Bounds on \( I_1 \) and \( I_2 \)) We claim that with probability 1 − o(1),

\[ I_1 \lesssim B_1 n \tau_n \quad \text{and} \quad I_2 \lesssim \tau_n. \]

To show these relations, observe that with probability 1 − o(1), we have \( I_1 \leq 2I_{1a} + I_{1b} \) and \( I_2 \leq I_{1a} \), where

\[ I_{1a} := \sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\tilde{p}], \theta \in \Theta_{uj}, \eta \in T_{uj}} \left| \mathbb{E}_n[\psi_{uj}(W, \theta, \eta)] - \mathbb{E}_P[\psi_{uj}(W, \theta, \eta)] \right|, \]

\[ I_{1b} := \sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\tilde{p}], \theta \in \Theta_{uj}, \eta \in T_{uj}} \left| \mathbb{E}_P[\psi_{uj}(W, \theta, \eta)] - \mathbb{E}_P[\psi_{uj}(W, \theta, \eta_{uj})] \right|. \]

To bound \( I_{1b} \), we employ Taylor’s expansion:

\[ I_{1b} \leq \sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\tilde{p}], \theta \in \Theta_{uj}, \eta \in T_{uj}, r \in [0,1]} \partial_r \mathbb{E}_P \left[ \psi_{uj}(W, \theta, \eta_{uj} + r(\eta - \eta_{uj})) \right] \]

\[ \leq B_1 n \sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\tilde{p}], \eta \in T_{uj}} \|\eta - \eta_{uj}\|_e \lesssim B_1 n \tau_n, \]

by Assumptions 2.1(v) and 2.2(ii).
To bound $I_{1a}$, we apply the maximal inequality of Lemma 2.2 to the class $\mathcal{F}_1$ defined in Assumption 2.2 to conclude that with probability $1 - o(1)$,

$$I_{1a} \lesssim n^{-1/2}\left(\sqrt{v_n \log a_n} + n^{-1/2+1/q}v_nK_n \log a_n\right).$$  \hfill (C.3)

Here we used: $\log \sup Q N(\ell^F_1, Q_2, \mathcal{F}_1, \|\cdot\|_{Q_2}) \leq v_n \log(a_n/\epsilon)$ for all $0 < \epsilon \leq 1$ with $\|F_1\|_{P,q} \leq K_n$ by Assumption 2.2(iv); $\sup_{f \in \mathcal{F}_1} \|f\|_{P,2}^2 \leq C_0$ by Assumption 2.2(v); $a_n \geq n \vee K_n$ and $v_n \geq 1$ by the choice of $a_n$ and $v_n$. In turn, the right-hand side of (C.3) is bounded from above by $O(\tau_n)$ by Assumption 2.2(vi) since $(v_n \log a_n/n)^{1/2} \leq \tau_n$ and

$$n^{-1+1/q}v_nK_n \log a_n = n^{-1/2}n^{-1/2+1/q}v_nK_n \log a_n \lesssim n^{-1/2} \delta_n \lesssim n^{-1/2} \lesssim \tau_n.$$  

Combining presented bounds gives the claim of this step.

**Step 3.** (Linearization) Here we prove the claim of the theorem. Fix $u \in \mathcal{U}$ and $j \in \bar{p}$. By definition of $\hat{\theta}_{uj}$, we have

$$\sqrt{n} \mathbb{E}_n[\psi_{uj}(W, \hat{\theta}_{uj}, \hat{\eta}_{uj})] \leq \inf_{\hat{\theta} \in \Theta_{uj}} \sqrt{n} \mathbb{E}_n[\psi_{uj}(W, \theta, \eta_{uj})] + \epsilon_n \sqrt{n}.$$  \hfill (C.4)

Also, for any $\theta \in \Theta_{uj}$ and $\eta \in \mathcal{T}_{uj}$, we have

$$\sqrt{n} \mathbb{E}_n[\psi_{uj}(W, \theta, \eta)] = \sqrt{n} \mathbb{E}_n[\psi_{uj}(W, \theta_{uj}, \eta_{uj})] - \mathbb{G}_n\psi_{uj}(W, \theta_{uj}, \eta_{uj})$$

$$- \sqrt{n} \left(\mathbb{E}_n[\psi_{uj}(W, \theta_{uj}, \eta_{uj})] - \mathbb{E}_n[\psi_{uj}(W, \theta, \eta)]\right) + \mathbb{G}_n\psi_{uj}(W, \theta, \eta).$$  \hfill (C.5)

Moreover, by Taylor’s expansion of the function $r \mapsto \mathbb{E}_n[\psi_{uj}(W, \theta_{uj} + r(\theta - \theta_{uj}), \eta_{uj} + r(\eta - \eta_{uj}))]$,

$$\mathbb{E}_n[\psi_{uj}(W, \theta, \eta)] - \mathbb{E}_n[\psi_{uj}(W, \theta_{uj}, \eta_{uj})]$$

$$= J_{uj}(\theta - \theta_{uj}) + D_{uj,0}[\eta - \eta_{uj}] + \partial^2 \mathbb{E}_n[|W, \theta_{uj} + r(\theta - \theta_{uj}), \eta_{uj} + r(\eta - \eta_{uj})|]_{r = \bar{r}}$$

for some $\bar{r} \in (0, 1)$. Substituting this equality into (C.5), taking $\theta = \hat{\theta}_{uj}$ and $\eta = \eta_{uj}$, and using (C.4) gives

$$\sqrt{n} \mathbb{E}_n[\psi_{uj}(W, \theta_{uj}, \eta_{uj})] + J_{uj}(\hat{\theta}_{uj} - \theta_{uj}) + D_{uj,0}[\hat{\eta}_{uj} - \eta_{uj}]$$

$$\leq \epsilon_n \sqrt{n} + \inf_{\hat{\theta} \in \Theta_{uj}} \sqrt{n} \mathbb{E}_n[\psi_{uj}(W, \theta, \eta_{uj})] + |II_1(u, j)| + |II_2(u, j)|,$$  \hfill (C.7)

where

$$II_1(u, j) := \sqrt{n} \sup_{r \in [0, 1]} \left| \partial^2 \mathbb{E}_n[\psi_{uj}(W, \theta_{uj} + r(\theta - \theta_{uj}), \eta_{uj} + r(\eta - \eta_{uj}))]_{\theta = \hat{\theta}_{uj}, \eta = \hat{\eta}_{uj}} \right|,$$

$$II_2(u, j) := \mathbb{G}_n\left(\psi_{uj}(W, \theta, \eta) - \psi_{uj}(W, \theta_{uj}, \eta_{uj})\right)_{\theta = \hat{\theta}_{uj}, \eta = \hat{\eta}_{uj}}.$$  

It will be shown in Step 4 that

$$\sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in \bar{p}} \left( |II_1(u, j)| + |II_2(u, j)| \right) = O_P(\delta_n).$$  \hfill (C.8)

In addition, it will be shown in Step 5 that

$$\sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in \bar{p}} \inf_{\hat{\theta} \in \Theta_{uj}} \sqrt{n} \mathbb{E}_n[\psi_{uj}(W, \theta, \eta_{uj})] = O_P(\delta_n).$$  \hfill (C.9)
Moreover, $\epsilon_n \sqrt{n} = o(\delta_n)$ by construction of the estimator. Therefore, the expression in (C.7) is $O_P(\delta_n)$. Further,
\[
\sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\bar{p}]} \left| D_{u,j,0} [\tilde{\eta}_{u,j} - \eta_{u,j}] \right| = O_P(\delta_n n^{-1/2})
\]
by the near orthogonality condition since $\tilde{\eta}_{u,j} \in \mathcal{T}_{u,j}$ for all $u \in \mathcal{U}$ and $j \in [\bar{p}]$ with probability $1 - o(1)$ by Assumption 2.2(i). Therefore, Assumption 2.1(iv) gives
\[
\sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\bar{p}]} \left| J_{u,j}^{-1} \sqrt{m} \mathbb{E}_n [\psi_{u,j}(W, \theta, u,j)] + \sqrt{n} (\theta_{u,j} - \theta_{u}) \right| = O_P(\delta_n).
\]
The asserted claim now follows by dividing both parts of the display above by $\sigma_{u,j}$ (under the supremum on the left-hand side) and noting that $\sigma_{u,j}$ is bounded below from zero uniformly over $u \in \mathcal{U}$ and $j \in [\bar{p}]$ by Assumptions 2.2(iii) and 2.2(v).

**Step 4.** (Bounds on $II_1(u,j)$ and $II_2(u,j)$). Here we prove (C.8). First, with probability $1 - o(1)$,
\[
\sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\bar{p}]} |II_1(u,j)| \lesssim \sqrt{n} B_{2n} \sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\bar{p}]} |\tilde{\theta}_{u,j} - \theta_{u,j}|^2 \lor \|\tilde{\eta}_{u,j} - \eta_{u,j}\|^2 \lesssim \sqrt{n} B_{1n}^2 B_{2n}^2 \lesssim \delta_n,
\]
where the first inequality follows from Assumptions 2.1(v) and 2.2(i), the second from Step 1 and Assumptions 2.2(ii) and 2.2(vi), and the third from Assumption 2.2(vi).

Second, with probability $1 - o(1)$,
\[
\sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\bar{p}]} |II_2(u,j)| \lesssim \sup_{f \in \mathcal{F}_2} |\mathcal{G}_n(f)|
\]
where
\[
\mathcal{F}_2 = \left\{ \psi_{u,j}(\cdot, \theta, \eta) - \psi_{u,j}(\cdot, \theta_{u,j}, \eta_{u,j}) : u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\bar{p}], \eta \in \mathcal{I}_{u,j}, |\theta - \theta_{u,j}| \leq CB_{1n} \tau_n \right\}
\]
for sufficiently large constant $C$. To bound $\sup_{f \in \mathcal{F}_2} |\mathcal{G}_n(f)|$, we apply Lemma L.2. Observe that
\[
\sup_{f \in \mathcal{F}_2} \|f\|_{P,2}^2 \lesssim \sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\bar{p}], |\theta - \theta_{u,j}| \leq CB_{1n} \tau_n, \eta \in \mathcal{T}_{u,j}} \mathbb{E}_P \left[ (\psi_{u,j}(W, \theta, \eta) - \psi_{u,j}(W, \theta_{u,j}, \eta_{u,j}))^2 \right] \\
\lesssim \sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\bar{p}], |\theta - \theta_{u,j}| \leq CB_{1n} \tau_n, \eta \in \mathcal{T}_{u,j}} C_0(\theta - \theta_{u,j}) \lor \|\eta - \eta_{u,j}\|^2 \lesssim (B_{1n} \tau_n)^\omega,
\]
where we used Assumption 2.1(v) and Assumption 2.2(ii). Also, observe that $(B_{1n} \tau_n)^{\omega/2} \geq n^{-\omega/4}$ by Assumption 2.2(vi) since $B_{1n} \geq 1$. Therefore, an application of Lemma L.2 with an envelope $F_2 = 2F_1$ and $\sigma = (C B_{1n} \tau_n)^{\omega/2}$ for sufficiently large constant $C$ gives with probability $1 - o(1),$ 
\[
\sup_{f \in \mathcal{F}_2} |\mathcal{G}_n(f)| \lesssim (B_{1n} \tau_n)^{\omega/2} \sqrt{\nu_n \log \nu_n} + n^{-1/2+1/4} \nu_n K_n \log \nu_n,
\]
(C.10)
since $\sup_{f \in \mathcal{F}_2} |f| \leq 2 \sup_{f \in \mathcal{F}_1} |f| \leq 2 F_1$ and $\|F_1\|_{P,4} \leq K_n$ by Assumption 2.2(iv) and
\[
\log \sup_Q N(\epsilon, \|F_2\|_{Q,2}, \mathcal{F}_2, \|\cdot\|_{Q,2}) \lesssim \nu_n \log (\nu_n / \epsilon), \text{ for all } 0 < \epsilon \leq 1
\]
by Lemma K.1 because $\mathcal{F}_2 \subset \mathcal{F}_1 - \mathcal{F}_1$ for $\mathcal{F}_1$ defined in Assumption 2.2(iv). The claim of this step now follows from an application of Assumption 2.2(vi) to bound the right-hand side of (C.10).
Step 5. Here we prove \((C.9)\). For all \(u \in \mathcal{U}\) and \(j \in [\bar{p}]\), let \(\tilde{\theta}_{uj} = \theta_{uj} - J_{uj}^{-1}E_n[\psi_{uj}(W, \theta_{uj}, \eta_{uj})]\). Then \(\sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\bar{p}]} |\tilde{\theta}_{uj} - \theta_{uj}| = O_P(u_n/\sqrt{n})\) since \(u_n = E_P[\sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\bar{p}]} |\sqrt{n}E_n[\psi_{uj}(W, \theta_{uj}, \eta_{uj})]|]\) and \(J_{uj}\) is bounded in absolute value below from zero uniformly over \(u \in \mathcal{U}\) and \(j \in [\bar{p}]\) by Assumption 2.1(iv). Therefore, \(\tilde{\theta}_{uj} \in \Theta_{uj}\) for all \(u \in \mathcal{U}\) and \(j \in [\bar{p}]\) with probability 1 - \(o(1)\) by Assumption 2.1(i). Hence, with the same probability, for all \(u \in \mathcal{U}\) and \(j \in [\bar{p}]\),

\[\inf_{\theta \in \Theta_{uj}} \sqrt{n}E_n[\psi_{uj}(W, \theta, \tilde{\eta}_{uj})] \leq \sqrt{n}E_n[\psi_{uj}(W, \tilde{\theta}_{uj}, \tilde{\eta}_{uj})],\]

and so it suffices to show that

\[\sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\bar{p}]} \sqrt{n}E_n[\psi_{uj}(W, \tilde{\theta}_{uj}, \tilde{\eta}_{uj})] = O_P(\delta_n). \quad (C.11)\]

To prove \((C.11)\), for given \(u \in \mathcal{U}\) and \(j \in [\bar{p}]\), substitute \(\theta = \tilde{\theta}_{uj}\) and \(\eta = \tilde{\eta}_{uj}\) into \((C.5)\) and use Taylor’s expansion in \((C.6)\). This gives

\[\sqrt{n}E_n[\psi_{uj}(W, \tilde{\theta}_{uj}, \tilde{\eta}_{uj})] \leq \sqrt{n}E_n[\psi_{uj}(W, \theta_{uj}, \eta_{uj})] + J_{uj}(\tilde{\theta}_{uj} - \theta_{uj}) + D_{u,j,0}[\tilde{\eta}_{uj} - \eta_{uj}] + |\tilde{I}_1(u, j)| + |\tilde{I}_2(u, j)|\]

where \(\tilde{I}_1(u, j)\) and \(\tilde{I}_2(u, j)\) are defined as \(I_1(u, j)\) and \(I_2(u, j)\) in Step 3 but with \(\tilde{\theta}_{uj}\) replaced by \(\tilde{\theta}_{uj}\). Then, given that \(\sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\bar{p}]} |\tilde{\theta}_{uj} - \theta_{uj}| \leq u_n \log n/\sqrt{n}\) with probability 1 - \(o(1)\), the argument in Step 4 shows that

\[\sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\bar{p}]} \left( |\tilde{I}_1(u, j)| + |\tilde{I}_2(u, j)| \right) = O_P(\delta_n).\]

In addition,

\[E_n[\psi_{uj}(W, \tilde{\theta}_{uj}, \tilde{\eta}_{uj})] + J_{uj}(\tilde{\theta}_{uj} - \theta_{uj}) = 0\]

by the definition of \(\tilde{\theta}_{uj}\) and \(\sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\bar{p}]} |D_{u,j,0}[\tilde{\eta}_{uj} - \eta_{uj}]| = O_P(\delta_n n^{-1/2})\) by the near orthogonality condition. Combining these bounds gives \((C.11)\), so that the claim of this step follows, and completes the proof of the theorem.

\[\textbf{Proof of Corollary 2.1.}\] To prove the asserted claim, we will apply Lemma 2.4 in [18]. Denote

\[Z_n = \sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\bar{p}]} \left| n^{1/2} \sigma_{uj}^{-1}(\tilde{\theta}_{uj} - \theta_{uj}) \right|.\]

Under our assumptions, \(L_n^{2/7} \rho_n \log A_n = o(n^{1/7})\), and so given that \(\rho_n \geq 1\) and \(A_n \geq n\), it follows that \(\log L_n \lesssim \log n\). Hence, since \(E_P[\psi^2_{uj}(W)] = 1\), Assumption 2.3(i) and Corollary 2.2.8 in [44] imply that

\[E_P \left[ \sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\bar{p}]} |N_{uj}| \right] \lesssim \sqrt{\rho_n \log (A_n L_n)} \lesssim \sqrt{\rho_n \log A_n}. \quad (C.12)\]

Further, Theorem 2.1 shows that

\[|Z_n - \sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\bar{p}]} |G_n \psi_{uj}|| = O_P(\delta_n), \quad (C.13)\]
and Theorem 2.1 in [20], together with Assumptions [2.3 i, ii], shows that one can construct a version \( \tilde{Z}_n \) of \( \sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\tilde{p}]} |N_{uj}| \) such that

\[
\left| \sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\tilde{p}]} |G_{n} \tilde{\psi}_{uj} | - \tilde{Z}_n \right| = O_P \left( \frac{L_n \varrho_n \log A_n}{n^{1/2-1/q}} + \frac{L_n^{1/3} (\varrho_n \log A_n)^{2/3}}{n^{1/6}} \right). \tag{C.14}
\]

Combining (C.13) and (C.14) gives

\[
\left| Z_n - \tilde{Z}_n \right| = O_P \left( \delta_n + \frac{L_n \varrho_n \log A_n}{n^{1/2-1/q}} + \frac{L_n^{1/3} (\varrho_n \log A_n)^{2/3}}{n^{1/6}} \right). \tag{C.15}
\]

Therefore, it follows from Lemma 2.4 in [18] that (C.12) and (C.15) imply

\[
\sup_{t \in \mathbb{R}} \left| P_P(Z_n \leq t) - P_P(\tilde{Z}_n \leq t) \right| = o(1) \tag{C.16}
\]

under our growth conditions \( \delta_n^2 \rho_n \log A_n = o(1), t_n^{2/7} \rho_n \log A_n = o(n^{1/7}) \), and \( L_n^{2/3} \rho_n \log A_n = o(n^{1/3-2/(3q)}) \); note that formally their Lemma 2.4 requires \( Z_n \) to be the supremum of an empirical process but this requirement is not used in the proof. The asserted claim now follows by substituting the definitions of \( Z_n \) and \( \tilde{Z}_n \).

\[\quad\]

**Proof of Corollary 22.2** Denote \( \tilde{Z}_n^* = \sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\tilde{p}]} |\tilde{G}_{uj}| \). For all \( \vartheta \in (0, 1) \), let \( c^0_{\vartheta} \) be the \( (1-\vartheta) \) quantile of \( \sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\tilde{p}]} |N_{uj}| \). We proceed in several steps.

**Step 1.** Here we show that \( c^0_{\vartheta} \) satisfies the bound

\[
c^0_{\vartheta} \leq E_P \left[ \sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\tilde{p}]} |N_{uj}| \right] + \sqrt{2 \log(1/\vartheta)}
\]

for all \( \vartheta \in (0, 1) \). Indeed, recall that \( E_P[N_{uj}^2] = 1 \) for all \( u \in \mathcal{U} \) and \( j \in [\tilde{p}] \). Therefore, this bound follows from Borell’s inequality; see Proposition A.2.1 in [44].

**Step 2.** Here we show that for any \( \vartheta \in (0, 1) \) and \( \beta \in (0, \vartheta) \),

\[
c^0_{\vartheta - \beta} - c^0_{\vartheta} \geq c \beta / E_P \left[ \sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\tilde{p}]} |N_{uj}| \right]
\]

for some absolute constant \( c > 0 \). Indeed, given that \( E_P[N_{uj}^2] = 1 \) for all \( u \in \mathcal{U} \) and \( j \in [\tilde{p}] \), this bound follows from Corollary 2.1 in [16].

**Step 3.** Here we show that

\[
\left| \tilde{Z}_n^* - \sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\tilde{p}]} \left| \frac{1}{\sqrt{n}} \sum_{i=1}^{n} \xi_i \tilde{\psi}_{uj}(W_i) \right| \right| = O_P \left( \delta_n \sqrt{\varrho_n \log A_n} \right). \tag{C.17}
\]

Indeed, the left-hand side of (C.17) is bounded from above by

\[
\sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\tilde{p}]} \left| \tilde{G}_{uj} - \frac{1}{\sqrt{n}} \sum_{i=1}^{n} \xi_i \tilde{\psi}_{uj}(W_i) \right| = \sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\tilde{p}]} \left| \frac{1}{\sqrt{n}} \sum_{i=1}^{n} \xi_i (\tilde{\psi}_{uj}(W_i) - \bar{\psi}_{uj}(W_i)) \right|.
\]
Conditional on \((W_i)_{i=1}^n\), \(n^{-1/2} \sum_{i=1}^n \xi_i(\hat{\psi}_{uj}(W_i) - \tilde{\psi}_{uj}(W_i))\) is zero-mean Gaussian with variance \(\mathbb{E}_n[(\hat{\psi}_{uj}(W_i) - \tilde{\psi}_{uj}(W_i))^2] \leq \delta_n^3\) with probability at least \(1 - \Delta_n\) by Assumption 2.3(iii). Thus, with the same probability,

\[
\mathbb{E}_P \left[ \frac{1}{\sqrt{n}} \sum_{i=1}^n \xi_i(\hat{\psi}_{uj}(W_i) - \tilde{\psi}_{uj}(W_i)) \mid (W_i)_{i=1}^n \right] \lesssim \delta_n \sqrt{\theta_n \log A_n}
\]

by Assumption 2.3(iii) and Corollary 2.2.8 in [44]. Since \(\Delta_n \to 0\) by Assumption C.17 follows.

**Step 4.** Here we show that one can construct a version \(\tilde{Z}_n\) of \(\sup_{u \in U, j \in [\hat{p}]} |N_{uj}|\) such that

\[
\left| \sup_{u \in U, j \in [\hat{p}]} \left| \frac{1}{\sqrt{n}} \sum_{i=1}^n \xi_i \hat{\psi}_{uj}(W_i) \right| - \tilde{Z}_n \right| = O_P \left( \frac{L_n \theta_n \log A_n}{n^{1/2-1/q}} + \frac{L_n^{1/2} (\theta_n \log A_n)^{3/4}}{n^{1/4}} \right).
\]

Indeed, as was discussed in the proof of Corollary 2.4, we have \(L_n \lesssim \log n\) and \(\mathbb{E}_P[\psi_{uj}(W_i)] = 1\). Therefore, the claim follows from Theorem 2.2 in [20] combined with Assumption 2.3(i,ii).

**Step 5.** Here we show that there exists a sequence of positive constants \((\theta_n)_{n \geq 1}\) such that \(\theta_n \to 0\) and \(P_P(\chi_n(1 + \varepsilon_n) > c_{\alpha - \beta_n}) \to 0\). Indeed, Steps 3 and 4 imply that \(|\tilde{Z}_n - \tilde{Z}_n| = O_P(r_n)\) where

\[
r_n \lesssim \delta_n \sqrt{\theta_n \log A_n} + \frac{L_n \theta_n \log A_n}{n^{1/2-1/q}} + \frac{L_n^{1/2} (\theta_n \log A_n)^{3/4}}{n^{1/4}}.
\]

Also, as in the proof of Corollary 2.1 \(\mathbb{E}_P[\tilde{Z}_n] \lesssim (\theta_n \log A_n)^{1/2}\). Hence, \(r_n \mathbb{E}_P[\tilde{Z}_n] = o(1)\) under our conditions, and so there exists a sequence of positive constants \((\chi_n)_{n \geq 1}\) such that \(\chi_n \to \infty\) but \(\chi_n r_n \mathbb{E}_P[\tilde{Z}_n] = o(1)\). Further, let \(\beta_n = \{P_P(\tilde{Z}_n > \chi_n r_n)\}^{1/2}\). Observe that \(\beta_n = o(1)\) and

\[
P_P \left( P_P \left( \left| \tilde{Z}_n - \tilde{Z}_n \right| > \chi_n r_n \mid (W_i)_{i=1}^n \right) > \beta_n \right) \leq \beta_n.
\]

The last display implies that with probability at least \(1 - \beta_n\), \(c_{\alpha} \leq c_{\alpha - \beta_n} + \chi_n r_n\). Hence, with the same probability, using the bounds in Steps 1 and 2, we obtain for some sequence of positive constants \((\theta_n)_{n \geq 1}\) such that \(\theta_n = o(1)\),

\[
c_{\alpha}(1 + \varepsilon_n) \leq (c_{\alpha - \beta_n} + \chi_n r_n)(1 + \varepsilon_n) \leq c_{\alpha - \theta_n}
\]

since \(\chi_n r_n \mathbb{E}_P[\tilde{Z}_n] = o(1)\) and \(\varepsilon_n (\mathbb{E}_P[\tilde{Z}_n])^2 = o(1)\) by assumption. The claim of this step follows.

**Step 6.** Here we complete the proof. We have

\[
P_P \left( \sup_{u \in U, j \in [\hat{p}]} \left| \sqrt{n} \sigma_{uj}^{-1} (\hat{\psi}_{uj} - \theta_{uj}) \right| \leq c_{\alpha} \right) = P_P \left( \left| \sqrt{n} \sigma_{uj}^{-1} (\hat{\psi}_{uj} - \theta_{uj}) \right| \leq c_{\alpha} \sigma_{uj} / \sigma_{uj}, \forall u \in U, j \in [\hat{p}] \right)
\]

\[
\leq P_P \left( \sup_{u \in U, j \in [\hat{p}]} \left| \sqrt{n} \sigma_{uj}^{-1} (\hat{\psi}_{uj} - \theta_{uj}) \right| \leq c_{\alpha}(1 + \varepsilon_n) \right) + o(1)
\]

\[
\leq P_P \left( \sup_{u \in U, j \in [\hat{p}]} \left| \sqrt{n} \sigma_{uj}^{-1} (\hat{\psi}_{uj} - \theta_{uj}) \right| \leq c_{\alpha - \theta_n} \right) + o(1)
\]

\[
= 1 - \alpha + \theta_n + o(1) = 1 - \alpha + o(1)
\]
where the third line follows by Assumption 2.3, the fourth by Step 5, and the fifth by Corollary 2.1. Similar arguments also give the same bound from the other side. Therefore,

\[
P_P \left( \sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\tilde{p}]} |\sqrt{n} \sigma^{-1}_{uj} (\tilde{\theta}_{uj} - \theta_{uj})| \leq c_\alpha \right) = 1 - \alpha + o(1). \tag{C.18}
\]

This completes the proof.

\section*{Appendix D. Proofs for Sections 3 and 4}

See Supplementary Material.

\section*{References}


Supplementary Material for “Uniformly Valid Post-Regularization Confidence Regions for Many Functional Parameters in Z-Estimation Framework”

Appendix E. Proofs for Section 3

In this appendix, we use c and C to denote strictly positive constants that depend only on c₁ and C₁ (but do not depend on n, u, j, or P ∈ Pn). The values of c and C may change at each appearance. Also, the notation an ≲ bn means that an ≤ Cbn for all n and some C. The notation an ∼ bn means that bn ≲ an and an ≲ bn. Moreover, the notation an = o(1) means that there exists a sequence (bn)n≥1 of positive numbers such that (i) |an| ≲ bn for all n, (ii) bn is independent of P ∈ Pn for all n, and (iii) bn → 0 as n → ∞. Finally, the notation an = oP(bn) means that for any C, we have Pn(an > Cbn) = o(1). Using this notation allows us to avoid repeating “uniformly over P ∈ Pn” and “uniformly over u ∈ U and j ∈ [p]” many times in the proofs of Theorem 3.1 and Corollaries 3.1–3.3.

Proof of Theorem 3.1. Observe that for all u ∈ U and j ∈ [p], we have \( \mathbb{E}_P[Z^j_u]^2 \lesssim 1 \) by Assumptions 3.1 and 3.4. We use this fact several times in the proof without further notice.

For \( u ∈ U \) and \( j ∈ [p] \), define

\[
T_{uj} = \left\{ \eta = (\eta^{(1)}, \eta^{(2)}, \eta^{(3)}): \eta^{(1)} ∈ ℓ^∞(\mathbb{R}^{p+1}), \eta^{(2)} ∈ \mathbb{R}^{p−1+p}, \eta^{(3)} ∈ \mathbb{R}^{p−1+p} \right\},
\]

so that \( η_{uj} = (r_u, β_u, γ_u^j) ∈ T_{uj} \), and \( T_{uj} \) is convex. Endow \( T_{uj} \) with a norm \( \| \cdot \|_e \) defined by

\[
\| \eta \|_e = \sqrt{\mathbb{E}_P[\eta^{(1)}(D, X)^2]} \vee \| \eta^{(2)} \| \vee \| \eta^{(3)} \|, \quad \eta = (\eta^{(1)}, \eta^{(2)}, \eta^{(3)}) ∈ T_{uj}.
\]

Further, recall that \( a_n = p ∨ \bar{p} ∨ n \) and define \( τ_n = C(s_n log a_n/n)^{1/2} \) and

\[
T_{uj} = \{ η_{uj} \} ∪ \left\{ \eta = (\eta^{(1)}, \eta^{(2)}, \eta^{(3)}) ∈ T_{uj}: \eta^{(1)} = \emptyset, \| \eta^{(2)} \|_0 ∨ \| \eta^{(3)} \|_0 ≤ C s_n, \right\}
\]

\[
\| \eta^{(2)} \| ∨ \| \eta^{(3)} \| ≤ τ_n, \| \eta^{(3)} \| ≤ C \sqrt{s_n τ_n}
\]

for sufficiently large C.

First, we verify Assumption 2.4(i). To bound \( u_n \), below we establish the following inequality:

\[
\| γ^j u_2 - γ^j u_1 \| ≤ \sqrt{p + \bar{p}} |u_2 - u_1|.
\]

(E.1)

Recall that

\[
f^2_u = f^2_u(D, X) = \text{Var}(Y_u \mid D, X) = \mathbb{E}_P[Y_u \mid D, X](1 - \mathbb{E}_P[Y_u \mid D, X]),
\]

and so

\[
|f^2_{u_2} - f^2_{u_1}| ≤ |\mathbb{E}_P[Y_{u_2} \mid D, X] - \mathbb{E}_P[Y_{u_1} \mid D, X]| ≤ |u_2 - u_1| \quad \text{(E.2)}
\]
by Assumption 3.3 In addition, 

$$
E_P \left[ f^2_{u_2} (X^j (\gamma^j_{u_1} - \gamma^j_{u_2})) \right] = E_P \left[ f^2_{u_2} (X^j (\gamma^j_{u_1} - \gamma^j_{u_2})) \left( D_j - X^j \gamma^j_{u_2} - (D_j - X^j \gamma^j_{u_1}) \right) \right] \\
= -E_P \left[ f^2_{u_2} (X^j (\gamma^j_{u_1} - \gamma^j_{u_2})) \left( D_j - X^j \gamma^j_{u_1} \right) \right] \\
= -E_P \left[ (f^2_{u_2} - f^2_{u_1}) \left( X^j (\gamma^j_{u_1} - \gamma^j_{u_2})) \left( D_j - X^j \gamma^j_{u_1} \right) \right] \\
= -E_P \left[ (f^2_{u_2} - f^2_{u_1}) \left( X^j (\gamma^j_{u_1} - \gamma^j_{u_2})) Z^j_{u_1} \right) \right]
$$

(E.3)

where the first line follows from adding and subtracting $\gamma$, the second from the equality $E_P [f^2_{u_2} (D_j - X^j \gamma^j_{u_2})X^j] = 0$, the third from the equality $E_P [f^2_{u_1} (D_j - X^j \gamma^j_{u_1})X^j] = 0$, and the fourth from $D_j - X^j \gamma^j_{u_1} = Z^j_{u_1}$. Now, by the Cauchy-Schwarz inequality, the expression in (E.3) is bounded in absolute value by

$$
\left( E_P \left[ \left( X^j (\gamma^j_{u_1} - \gamma^j_{u_2})) \right]^2 \right] \cdot E_P \left[ (f^2_{u_1} - f^2_{u_2})^2(Z^j_{u_1})^2 \right] \right)^{1/2} \leq \left( E_P \left[ f^2_{u_2} (X^j (\gamma^j_{u_1} - \gamma^j_{u_2}))^2 \right] \cdot E_P \left[ (f^2_{u_1} - f^2_{u_2})^2(Z^j_{u_1})^2 \right] \right)^{1/2} \leq |u_2 - u_1| \left( E_P \left[ f^2_{u_2} (X^j (\gamma^j_{u_1} - \gamma^j_{u_2}))^2 \right] \right)^{1/2} \leq |u_2 - u_1|.
$$

(E.4)

Therefore,

$$
\| \gamma^j_{u_2} - \gamma^j_{u_1} \| \leq \sqrt{p + \bar{p}} \| \gamma^j_{u_2} - \gamma^j_{u_1} \| \leq \sqrt{p + \bar{p}} |u_2 - u_1|,
$$

and so (E.1) follows.

Next, let

$$
\mathcal{G}_1 = \left\{ (Y, D, X) \mapsto \mathbb{1}\{Y \leq uy + (1-u)g\}: u \in \mathcal{U} \right\},
$$

$$
\mathcal{G}_2 = \left\{ (Y, D, X) \mapsto E_P[g(Y, D, X) | D, X]: g \in \mathcal{G}_1 \right\},
$$

$$
\mathcal{G}_{3,j} = \left\{ (Y, D, X) \mapsto D_j - X^j \gamma^j_{u_1}: u \in \mathcal{U}, \ j \in [\bar{p}] \right\}.
$$

Then the function class $
\tilde{\mathcal{F}} = \left\{ \psi_{uj}(\cdot, \theta_{uj}, \eta_{uj}): u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\bar{p}] \right\}$ satisfies

$$
\tilde{\mathcal{F}} \subset (\mathcal{G}_1 - \mathcal{G}_2) \cdot (\cup_{j \in [\bar{p}]} \mathcal{G}_{3,j}).
$$

Observe that $\mathcal{G}_1$ is a VC-subgraph class with index bounded by $C$, and so by Theorem 2.6.7 in [14], its uniform entropy numbers obey

$$
\sup_Q \log N(\epsilon\|\tilde{F}_1\|_{Q,2}, \mathcal{G}_1, \| \cdot \|_{Q,2}) \leq C \log(C/\epsilon), \text{ for all } 0 < \epsilon \leq 1,
$$

(E.5)
where \( \tilde{F}_1 \equiv 1 \) is its envelope. In addition, Lemma [K,2] implies that the uniform entropy numbers of \( G_2 \) obey the same inequalities with the same envelope \( \tilde{F}_1 \) (but possibly different constant \( C \)). Moreover, for any \( u \in U \) and \( j \in [\tilde{p}] \), by Assumptions [3.1 and 3.2] and the triangle inequality,

\[
\|\gamma_d^j\|_1 \lesssim \|\gamma_d^j\|_1 + s_n \sqrt{\log a_n/n} \lesssim \sqrt{s_n} \|\gamma_d^j\| + s_n \sqrt{\log a_n/n} \lesssim \sqrt{s_n}, \quad (E.6)
\]

because by Assumption 3.3, \( s_n \log a_n/n = o(1) \). Therefore, \( (E.1) \) and Lemma [K,3] with \( k = 1 \) imply that for all \( j \in [\tilde{p}] \), the uniform entropy numbers of \( G_{3,j} \) obey

\[
\sup_Q \log N(\epsilon\|\tilde{F}_3\|_{Q,2}, G_{3,j}, \|\cdot\|_{Q,2}) \leq C \log(a_n/\epsilon), \quad \text{for all } 0 < \epsilon \leq 1,
\]

where \( \tilde{F}_3(Y, D, X) = \sup_{u \in U} \|Z_u^j\| + M_{n,2}^{-1}(\|D\|_\infty \vee \|X\|_\infty) \) is its envelope, and so Lemma [K,1] gives that the uniform entropy numbers of \( \cup_{j \in [\tilde{p}]} G_{3,j} \) obey the same inequalities with the same envelope \( \tilde{F}_1 \). Hence, Lemma [K,2] also shows that the uniform entropy numbers of \( \tilde{F}_1 \) obey

\[
\sup_Q \log N(\epsilon\|\tilde{F}\|_{Q,2}, \tilde{F}, \|\cdot\|_{Q,2}) \leq C \log(a_n/\epsilon), \quad \text{for all } 0 < \epsilon \leq 1,
\]

where \( \tilde{F}(Y, D, X) = C\{\sup_{u \in U} \|Z_u^j\| + M_{n,2}^{-1}(\|D\|_\infty \vee \|X\|_\infty) \} \) is its envelope. Now observe that \( \|\tilde{F}\|_{p,q} \lesssim M_{n,1} \) and that \( \|f\|_{p,2} \lesssim 1 \) uniformly over \( f \in \tilde{F} \) by Assumption 3.4. Therefore, it follows from Lemma [L,2] that

\[
u_n = E_P\left[ \sup_{u \in U, j \in [\tilde{p}]} \left( \sqrt{nE_n[\psi_{u,j}(W, \theta_{u,j}, \eta_{u,j})]} \right) \right] \lesssim \log^{1/2}(a_n M_{n,1}) + n^{-1/2+1/q} M_{n,1} \log(a_n M_{n,1}) \lesssim \log^{1/2}(a_n M_{n,1}) (1 + \delta_n) \lesssim \sqrt{\log a_n}
\]

where the last two inequalities follow from Assumption 3.3 and the facts that \( \delta_n = o(1) \) and that \( \log M_{n,1} \lesssim \log n \), which is another consequence of Assumption 3.4. Hence, Assumption 3.1 implies that for all \( u \in U \) and \( j \in [\tilde{p}] \), \( \Theta_{u,j} \) contains a ball of radius \( C_0 n^{-1/2} \nu_n \log n \) centered at \( \theta_{u,j} \) for all sufficiently large \( n \) for any constant \( C_0 \). Therefore, Assumption 2.1(i) holds.

Next, Assumption 2.1(ii) follows from the observation that for all \( u \in U \) and \( j \in [\tilde{p}] \), the map \( (\theta, \eta) \mapsto \psi_{u,j}(W, \theta, \eta) \) is twice continuously Gateaux-differentiable on \( \Theta_{u,j} \times T_{u,j} \), and so is the map \( (\theta, \eta) \mapsto E_P[\psi_{u,j}(W, \theta, \eta)] \).

To verify the near orthogonality condition in Assumption 2.1(iii), note that for all \( u \in U \), \( j \in [\tilde{p}] \), and \( \eta = (\eta^{(1)}, \eta^{(2)}, \eta^{(3)}) \in T_{u,j} \) with \( \eta \neq \eta_{u,j} \), we have

\[
D_{u,j,0}[\eta - \eta_{u,j}] = E_P\left[ r_u Z_u^j - \Lambda(Z_u^j \theta_{u,j} + X_j^\beta_u) Z_u^j X_j \left( \eta^{(2)} - \beta_u - \theta_{u,j}(\eta^{(3)} - \gamma_u^j) \right) \right]
\]

where we used the equality \( E_P[\{Y_u - \Lambda(Z_u^j \theta_{u,j} + X_j^\beta_u) - r_u\} X_j] = 0 \). In addition, \( |E_P[r_u Z_u^j]| \leq \delta_n n^{-1/2} \) by Assumption 3.5. Further, recall that \( E_P[f_u^2 Z_u^j X_j] = 0 \) and observe that

\[
f_u^2 = f_u^2(D, X) = \text{Var}(Y_u | D, X) = E_P[Y_u | D, X](1 - E_P[Y_u | D, X]) = (\Lambda(D' \theta_u + X' \beta_u) + r_u)(1 - \Lambda(D' \theta_u + X' \beta_u) - r_u) = \Lambda(D' \theta_u + X' \beta_u) + r_u - r_u^2 - 2r_u \Lambda(D' \theta_u + X' \beta_u)
\]
where we used the equality $\Lambda'(t) = \Lambda(t) - \Lambda^2(t)$, which holds for all $t \in \mathbb{R}$. Hence,

\[
\left| E_P \left[ \Lambda'(Z_{u,j}^j \theta_{u,j} + X^j \beta_{u,j}^j) Z_{u,j}^j \right] \right| \\
\leq \left( E_P \left[ (r_{u,j} Z_{u,j}^j)^2 \right] \cdot E_P \left[ \left( X^j (\eta^{(2)} - \beta_{u,j}^j - \theta_{u,j}(\eta^{(3)} - \gamma_{u,j}^j)) \right)^2 \right] \right)^{1/2} \\
\leq \left( E_P \left[ r_{u,j}^2 \right] \right)^{1/2} \left( \|\eta^{(2)} - \beta_{u,j}^j\| + \|\eta^{(3)} - \gamma_{u,j}^j\| \right) \\
\lesssim s_n \log a_n/n \lesssim \delta_n n^{-1/2}
\]

where the second line follows from the Cauchy-Schwarz inequality and the observations that $|r_u| \leq 1$ and that $|\Lambda(t)| \leq 1$ for all $t \in \mathbb{R}$, and the third line from Assumptions 3.4 and 3.5 (the last inequality holds because $s_n^2 \log^2 a_n \leq \delta_n n$ by Assumption 3.4). Also, when $\eta = \eta_{u,j}$, we have $|D_{u,j,0}[\eta - \eta_{u,j}]| = 0$, and so Assumption 2.1(iii) holds.

Next, we verify Assumption 2.1(iv). Fix $u \in \mathcal{U}$ and $j \in [\bar{p}]$. Observe that

\[
J_{u,j} = -E_P \left[ \Lambda'(Z_{u,j}^j \theta_{u,j} + X^j \beta_{u,j}^j) Z_{u,j}^j \right]^2 \\
= -E_P \left[ f_{u,j}^2 |Z_{u,j}^j|^2 \right] + E_P \left[ (r_u - r_u^2 - 2r_u \Lambda(D' \theta_u + X' \beta_u)) |Z_{u,j}^j|^2 \right].
\]

Hence, by Assumptions 3.1, 3.3 and 3.5 and the Cauchy-Schwarz inequality,

\[
|J_{u,j}| \geq c_1 - 4 \left( E_P \left[ r_{u,j}^2 \right] E_P \left[ |Z_{u,j}^j|^4 \right] \right)^{1/2} = c_1 + o(1),
\]

and also $|J_{u,j}| \leq 1$ uniformly over $u \in \mathcal{U}$ and $j \in [\bar{p}]$. In addition,

\[
E_P[\psi_{u,j}(W, \theta, \eta_{u,j})] = J_{u,j}(\theta - \theta_{u,j}) + \frac{1}{2} \partial_{\theta}^2 \left[ E_P[\psi_{u,j}(W, \theta, \eta_{u,j})] \right]_{\theta = \bar{\theta}} (\theta - \theta_{u,j})^2
\]

for some $\bar{\theta} \in \Theta_{u,j}$. Moreover, for all $\theta \in \Theta_{u,j}$, we have $|\partial_{\theta}^2 E_P[\psi_{u,j}(W, \theta, \eta_{u,j})]| \leq E_P[|Z_{u,j}^j|^3] \leq 1$ by Assumptions 3.1 and 3.4 since $|\Lambda''(t)| \leq 1$ for all $t \in \mathbb{R}$. These inequalities together imply Assumption 2.1(iv).

Next, we verify Assumption 2.1(v) with $\omega = 2$ and $B_1 n = B_2 n = C$ for sufficiently large $C$. Fix $u \in \mathcal{U}$, $j \in [\bar{p}]$, $r \in (0,1]$, $\theta \in \Theta_{u,j}$, and $\eta = (\eta^{(1)}, \eta^{(2)}, \eta^{(3)}) \in \mathcal{T}_{u,j}$. We consider the case $\eta \neq \eta_{u,j}$, and the other case is similar. Denote

\[
I_{1,1} = 2|X^j(\eta^{(3)} - \gamma_{u,j}^j)| + |r_u Z_{u,j}^j|, \quad I_{1,2} = \left| (D_j - X^j(\eta^{(3)})) \theta + X^j(\eta^{(2)} - Z_{u,j}^j \theta_{u,j} - X^j \beta_{u,j}^j) \cdot |Z_{u,j}^j| \right|
\]

Then

\[
|\psi_{u,j}(W, \theta, \eta) - \psi_{u,j}(W, \theta_{u,j}, \eta_{u,j})| \leq I_{1,1} + I_{1,2}
\]

since $|\Lambda'(t)| \leq 1$ for all $t \in \mathbb{R}$. In addition,

\[
E_P[|r_u Z_{u,j}^j|^2] \leq E_P[r_{u,j}^2] \leq \|\eta - \eta_{u,j}\|_e^2, \quad E_P[(X^j(\eta^{(3)} - \gamma_{u,j}^j))^2] \leq \|\eta^{(3)} - \gamma_{u,j}^j\|^2_e \leq \|\eta - \eta_{u,j}\|^2_e
\]
by Assumptions 3.3 and 3.4 respectively. Thus, $E_P[I_{1,1}^2] \lesssim \|\eta - \eta_{uj}\|^2$. Also,

$$E_P[I_{1,1}^2] \leq E_P \left[ (Z_u^j)^2 \right] \cdot E_P \left[ ((D_j - X^j \eta^{(3)}) \theta + X^j \eta^{(2)} - Z_u^j \theta_{uj} - X^j \beta_u^j)^2 \right]$$

$$\lesssim E_P \left[ ((D_j - X^j \eta^{(3)}) \theta + X^j \eta^{(2)} - Z_u^j \theta_{uj} - X^j \beta_u^j)^2 \right]$$

$$\lesssim E_P \left[ (X^j(\eta^{(2)} - \beta_u^j))^2 \right] + E_P \left[ (D_j(\theta - \theta_{uj}))^2 \right] + E_P \left[ (X^j(\eta^{(3)} \theta - \gamma_u^j \theta_{uj}))^2 \right]$$

$$\lesssim \|\eta^{(2)} - \beta_u^2\|^2 + |\theta - \theta_{uj}|^2 + E_P \left[ (X^j(\eta^{(3)} \theta - \gamma_u^j \theta_{uj}))^2 \right]$$

$$\lesssim \|\eta^{(2)} - \beta_u^2\|^2 + |\theta - \theta_{uj}|^2 + \|\eta^{(3)} - \gamma_u^2\|^2 \lesssim \|\eta - \eta_{uj}\|^2 + |\theta - \theta_{uj}|^2$$

where the first line follows from the Cauchy-Schwarz inequality, the second from $E_P[(Z_u^j)^2] \lesssim 1$, the third from the triangle inequality, the fourth from Assumption 3.4 and the triangle inequality, and the fifth from Assumptions 3.1 and 3.4 and the fact that $\|\eta^{(3)}\| \lesssim \|\gamma_u^2\| + (s_n \log a_n/n)^{1/2} \lesssim 1$. Therefore, Assumption 2.1(v-a) holds.

To verify Assumption 2.1(v-b), observe that under our conditions,

$$\partial_v E_P \left[ \psi_{uj}(W, \theta, \eta_{uj} + r(\eta - \eta_{uj})) \right] = E_P \left[ \partial_v \psi_{uj}(W, \theta, \eta_{uj} + r(\eta - \eta_{uj})) \right].$$

Further, denote

$$x_r = Z_u^j \theta - r \theta X^j(\eta^{(3)} - \gamma_u^j) + X^j \beta_u^j + r X^j(\eta^{(2)} - \beta_u^j),$$

$$I_{2,1} = -X^j(\eta^{(3)} - \gamma_u^j)(Y_u - \Lambda(x_r) - (1 - r)r_u),$$

$$I_{2,2} = r_u(Z_u^j - r X^j(\eta^{(3)} - \gamma_u^j)),$$

$$I_{2,3} = -\Lambda'(x_r)(Z_u^j - r X^j(\eta^{(3)} - \gamma_u^j))(X^j(\eta^{(2)} - \beta_u^j) - \theta X^j(\eta^{(3)} - \gamma_u^j)).$$

Then $\partial_v \psi_{uj}(W, \theta, \eta_{uj} + r(\eta - \eta_{uj})) = I_{2,1} + I_{2,2} + I_{2,3}$, and so

$$E_P \left[ \partial_v \psi_{uj}(W, \theta, \eta_{uj} + r(\eta - \eta_{uj})) \right] = E_P[I_{2,1}] + E_P[I_{2,2}] + E_P[I_{2,3}].$$

Now, observe that

$$E_P[I_{2,1}] \lesssim E_P \left[ |X^j(\eta^{(3)} - \gamma_u^j)| \right] \lesssim \left( E_P \left[ |X^j(\eta^{(3)} - \gamma_u^j)|^2 \right] \right)^{1/2} \lesssim \|\eta - \eta_{uj}\|_e$$

where the first inequality holds since $|r_u| \leq 1$, the second by Jensen’s inequality, and the third by Assumption 3.4. Also, by the Cauchy-Schwarz inequality,

$$E_P[I_{2,2}] \lesssim \left( E_P[r_u^2] \cdot E_P \left[ (Z_u^j - r X^j(\eta^{(3)} - \gamma_u^j))^2 \right] \right)^{1/2} \lesssim \|\eta - \eta_{uj}\|_e$$

where the second inequality follows from $(E_P[r_u^2])^{1/2} \lesssim \|\eta - \eta_{uj}\|_e$. Moreover, since $|\Lambda'(t)| \leq 1$ for all $t \in \mathbb{R}$, the Cauchy-Schwarz inequality gives

$$E_P[I_{2,3}] \lesssim \left( E_P \left[ (Z_u^j - r X^j(\eta^{(3)} - \gamma_u^j))^2 \right] E_P \left[ (X^j(\eta^{(3)} - \gamma_u^j))^2 \right] \right)^{1/2} \lesssim \|\eta - \eta_{uj}\|_e.$$

Therefore, Assumption 2.1(v-b) holds.
To verify Assumption 2.1 (v-c), denote
\[ I_{3.1} = -r_uX^j(\gamma^{(3)} - \gamma_u^j) + \Lambda'(x_r)X^j(\gamma^{(3)} - \gamma_u^j)(X^j(\gamma^{(2)} - \beta_u^j) - \theta X^j(\gamma^{(3)} - \gamma_u^j)), \]
\[ I_{3.2} = -r_uX^j(\gamma^{(3)} - \gamma_u^j), \]
\[ I_{3.3} = -\Lambda''(x_r)(Z_u^j - rX^j(\gamma^{(3)} - \gamma_u^j))(X^j(\gamma^{(2)} - \beta_u^j) - \theta X^j(\gamma^{(3)} - \gamma_u^j))^2 \]
\[ + \Lambda'(x_r)X^j(\gamma^{(3)} - \gamma_u^j)(X^j(\gamma^{(2)} - \beta_u^j) - \theta X^j(\gamma^{(3)} - \gamma_u^j)), \]
so that \( \partial_t I_{2.1} = I_{3.1}, \partial_t I_{2.2} = I_{3.2}, \) and \( \partial_t I_{2.3} = I_{3.3}. \) Now, observe that since \( |\Lambda'(t)| \leq 1 \) for all \( t \in \mathbb{R}, \)
\[ E_P[I_{3.1}] \lesssim \sqrt{E_P[r_u^2]}|\gamma^{(3)} - \gamma_u^j| + |\gamma^{(3)} - \gamma_u^j|(|\gamma^{(2)} - \beta_u^j| + |\gamma^{(3)} - \gamma_u^j|) \lesssim |\eta - \eta_u| \]
by the Cauchy-Schwarz inequality, the triangle inequality, and Assumptions 3.1 and 3.4. Similarly, \( E_P[I_{3.2}] \lesssim |\eta - \eta_u| \). In addition, since \( |\Lambda'(t)| \leq 1 \) for all \( t \in \mathbb{R}, \)
\[ E_P[I_{3.3}] \lesssim |\eta - \eta_u|^2 + E_P\left[\left( Z_u^j - rX^j(\gamma^{(3)} - \gamma_u^j) \right)^2 \right] \left[ (X^j(\gamma^{(2)} - \beta_u^j) - \theta X^j(\gamma^{(3)} - \gamma_u^j))^4 \right]^{1/2} \]
\[ \lesssim |\eta - \eta_u|^2 + |\eta - \eta_u|^2 \lesssim |\eta - \eta_u| \]
by the arguments used above, the Cauchy-Schwarz inequality, and Assumption 3.4. Also, the terms in \( E_P[\partial^2_r \psi_{\eta u_j}(W, \theta_{\eta u_j} + r(\theta - \theta_{\eta u_j}), \eta_{\eta u_j} + r(\eta - \eta_{\eta u_j})) \] arising from differentiation of \( \theta_{\eta u_j} + r(\theta - \theta_{\eta u_j}) \) can be bounded similarly. Therefore, Assumption 2.1 (v-c) holds.

Next, we verify Assumption 2.2 (i). Observe that by Theorems 4.1 and 4.2 with probability \( 1 - o(1), \)
\[ \sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}} \left( |\overline{\theta}_u - \theta_u| + |\overline{\beta}_u - \beta_u| \right) \lesssim \sqrt{s_n \log a_n/n}, \]
\[ \sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}} |\overline{\gamma}_u^j - \gamma_u^j| \lesssim \sqrt{s_n \log a_n/n}, \]
and \( \sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\tilde{p}]} |\overline{\beta}_u^j| \lesssim s_n. \) In addition, \( \overline{\beta}_u^j = \overline{\theta}_{u j} \gamma_u^j + (\overline{\theta}'_{u j} \gamma_u^j), \) and so uniformly over \( u \in \mathcal{U} \) and \( j \in [\tilde{p}], \) with probability \( 1 - o(1), \)
\[ |\overline{\beta}_u^j - \beta_u^j| \lesssim |\overline{\theta}_{u j} - \theta_{u j}| \gamma_u^j| + |\overline{\theta}_{u j}||\overline{\gamma}_u^j - \gamma_u^j| + |\overline{\theta}_u - \theta_u| + |\overline{\beta}_u - \beta_u| \lesssim \sqrt{s_n \log a_n/n} \]
and \( |\overline{\beta}_u^j| \lesssim s_n. \) Moreover, uniformly over \( u \in \mathcal{U} \) and \( j \in [\tilde{p}], \) with probability \( 1 - o(1), \)
\[ |\overline{\gamma}_u^j - \gamma_u^j| \lesssim |\overline{\gamma}_u^j - \gamma_u^j| + |\overline{\beta}_u^j| \gamma_u^j| + |\overline{\theta}_u - \theta_u| + |\overline{\beta}_u - \beta_u| \lesssim \sqrt{s_n \log a_n/n} \]
by Assumption 3.2 and the triangle and the Cauchy-Schwarz inequalities. Therefore, Assumption 2.2 (i) holds. In addition, Assumption 2.2 (ii) holds by construction of \( T_{u j} \) and since \( E_P[r_u^2] \lesssim C_1 s_n \log a_n/n, \) which in turn follows from Assumption 3.5. Also, Assumption 2.2 (iii) holds by construction of \( T_{u j}. \)
Next, we establish the entropy bound of Assumption \textbf{2.2(iv)} with $v_n = C s_n$ and $K_n = CM_{n,1}$ for sufficiently large constant $C > 0$ (recall that $a_n = p \lor \bar{p} \lor n$). Let
\[
G_4 = \{ (Y, D, X) \mapsto (D', X') : \xi \in \mathbb{R}^{p+p}, \|\xi\|_0 \leq C s_n, \|\xi\| \leq C \},
\]
\[
G_{5,j} = \{ (Y, D, X) \mapsto \xi(D_j - X^j \gamma^j_{u}) + X^j \beta^j_{u} : u \in U, |\xi| \leq C \}, \quad j \in [\bar{p}]
\]
for sufficiently large $C$. Moreover, recall that $W = (Y, D, X)$ and let
\[
F_{1,1} = \{ W \mapsto \psi_{uj}(W, \theta, \eta) : u \in U, j \in [\bar{p}], \theta \in \Theta_{uj}, \eta \in \Theta_{uj} \},
\]
\[
F_{1,2} = \{ W \mapsto \psi_{uj}(W, \theta, \eta_{uj}) : u \in U, j \in [\bar{p}], \theta \in \Theta_{uj} \}.
\]
Then $F_1 = F_{1,1} \cup F_{1,2}$ and
\[
F_{1,1} \subset (G_1 - \Lambda(G_4)) \cdot G_4,
\]
\[
F_{1,2} \subset (G_1 - G_2 + \Lambda(\cup_{j \in [\bar{p}]} G_{5,j}) - \Lambda(\cup_{j \in [\bar{p}]} G_{5,j})) \cdot (\cup_{j \in [\bar{p}]} G_{3,j})
\]
where $G_1, G_2,$ and $G_{3,j}, j \in [\bar{p}],$ are defined above, because $\psi_{uj}(W, \theta, \eta_{uj}) = \{ 1 \{ Y \leq u \bar{y} + (1 - u) y \} - r_u - \Lambda(Z^u_0 \theta + X^j \beta^j_{u}) \}$. A bound for the uniform entropy numbers of $G_1$ is established above in (E.5). Also, $G_4$ is a union over $(p + \bar{p})$ VC-subgraph classes with indices $O(s_n)$, and so is $\Lambda(G_4)$. Hence, by Lemma \textbf{K.1}
\[
\sup_Q \log N(\|F_{1,1}\|_{Q,2}, F_{1,1}, \| \cdot \|_{Q,2}) \leq C s_n \log(a_n/\epsilon), \quad \text{for all } 0 < \epsilon \leq 1,
\]
where
\[
\sup_{u \in U, j \in [\bar{p}]} \sup_{\gamma \in \mathbb{R}^{p-1+p} : \|\gamma\| \leq C \sqrt{s_n \tau_n}} \left( 2|D_j - X^j \gamma| \right)
\]
is an envelope of $F_{1,1}$. Observe that $|D_j - X^j \gamma| \leq |D_j - X^j \gamma^j_{u}| + |X^j (\gamma - \gamma^j_{u})| \leq \sup_{u \in U, j \in [\bar{p}]} |Z^j_{u}| + \|X\|_{\infty} C \sqrt{s_n \tau_n}$, and so
\[
\sup_{F_{1,1}} \|P_{p,q} \lesssim M_{n,1} + \sqrt{s_n \tau_n} M_{n,2} \lesssim M_{n,1}
\]
by Assumption \textbf{3.4} (observe that $\sqrt{s_n \tau_n} M_{n,2} \lesssim 1$ and $M_{n,1} \geq 1$).

Next we turn to $F_{1,2}$. Bounds for the uniform entropy numbers of $G_2$ and $\cup_{j \in [\bar{p}]} G_{3,j}$ are established above. Consider $G_{5,j}$ for $j \in [\bar{p}]$. Note that for all $u_1, u_2 \in U,$
\[
\|\gamma^j_{u_2} - \gamma^j_{u_1}\|_1 \lesssim \sqrt{p + \bar{p}} |u_2 - u_1|, \quad \|\gamma^j_{u_1}\|_1 \lesssim \sqrt{s_n},
\]
\[
\|\beta^j_{u_2} - \beta^j_{u_1}\|_1 \lesssim \left( \|\theta_{u_2} - \theta_{u_1}\|_1 + \|\beta_{u_2} - \beta_{u_1}\|_1 + \|\gamma_{u_2} - \gamma_{u_1}\|_1 \right) \lesssim \sqrt{p + \bar{p}} |u_2 - u_1|
\]
by (E.1), (E.6), and Assumption \textbf{3.1}. Therefore, for all $\xi_1, \xi_2 \in \mathbb{R}$ such that $|\xi_1| \leq C$ and $|\xi_2| \leq C$, and all $u_1, u_2 \in U,$
\[
\| (\xi_2, \gamma^j_{u_2} - \xi_2 \gamma^j_{u_1} - (\xi_1, \beta^j_{u_2} - \xi_1 \beta^j_{u_1}) \|_1 \leq |\xi_2 - \xi_1| (1 + \|\gamma^j_{u_1}\|) + \|\beta^j_{u_2} - \beta^j_{u_1}\| + C \|\gamma^j_{u_2} - \gamma^j_{u_1}\|_1 \lesssim \sqrt{s_n} |\xi_2 - \xi_1| + \sqrt{p + \bar{p}} |u_2 - u_1|.
\]
Hence, Lemma [K.3] implies that for all \( j \in [\hat{p}] \), the uniform entropy numbers of \( \Lambda(\mathcal{G}_{5,j}) \) obey

\[
\sup_Q \log N(\epsilon, \| F_{5,j} \|_{Q,2}, \Lambda(\mathcal{G}_{5,j}), \cdot, \| \cdot \|_{Q,2}) \leq C \log(a_n/\epsilon), \quad \text{for all } 0 < \epsilon \leq 1,
\]

where \( F_{5,j}(Y, D, X) = 1 + M^{-1}_n(\| D \|_\infty \vee \| X \|_\infty) \) is its envelope. Hence, by Lemma [K.1]

\[
\sup_Q \log N(\epsilon, \| F_{1,2,j} \|_{Q,2}, \mathcal{F}_{1,2,j}, \cdot, \| \cdot \|_{Q,2}) \leq C \log(a_n/\epsilon), \quad \text{for all } 0 < \epsilon \leq 1,
\]

where \( F_{1,2}(W) = C(1 + M^{-1}_n(\| D \|_\infty \vee \| X \|_\infty)) \cdot (\sup_{u \in \bar{U}_j} | Z^{\hat{q}}_u | + M^{-1}_n(\| D \|_\infty \vee \| X \|_\infty)) \) is an envelope of \( \mathcal{F}_{1,2} \) that satisfies \( \| F_{1,2} \|_{p,q} \leq M_{n,1} \) by Assumption 3.4 and the Cauchy-Schwarz inequality. Applying Lemma [K.1] one more time finally shows that the uniform entropy numbers of \( \mathcal{F}_1 \) obey (2.5) with constants specified above and with an envelope \( F_1 = F_{1,1} \vee F_{1,2} \) satisfying \( \| F_1 \|_{p,q} \leq M_{n,1} \).

Next, we verify Assumption 2.2(v). Fix \( u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\hat{p}], \theta \in \Theta_{uj}, \) and \( \eta = (\eta^{(1)}, \eta^{(2)}, \eta^{(3)}) \in \mathcal{T}_{uj} \). Then

\[
E_P[\psi_{uj}(W, \theta, \eta)^2] = E_P\left[ E_P\left[ \left( Y_u - \Lambda \left( (D_j - X^j \eta^{(3)}) \theta + X^j \eta^{(2)} \right) - \eta^{(1)} \right)^2 \mid D, X \right] (D_j - X^j \eta^{(3)})^2 \right] \\
\geq E_P[f_u^2(D_j - X^j \eta^{(3)})^2] \geq c
\]

where the first inequality follows from the fact that for any random variable \( \xi \), the function \( x \mapsto E[(x - \xi)^2] \) is minimized at \( x = E[\xi] \) and in this case \( f_u^2 = \text{Var}(Y_u \mid D, X) \), and the second inequality follows from Assumption 3.4. In addition,

\[
E_P[\psi_{uj}(W, \theta, \eta)^2] \leq E_P[(D_j - X^j \eta^{(3)})^2] \leq 1
\]

by Assumptions 3.1 and 3.4. Therefore, Assumption 2.2(v) holds.

Finally, we verify Assumption 2.2(vi). The condition (a) holds by construction of \( \tau_n \) and \( v_n \). To verify the condition (b) observe that

\[
(B_{1n} \tau_n)^{\omega/2} (v_n \log a_n)^{1/2} + n^{-1/2+1/q} v_n K_n \log a_n \lesssim n^{-1/2} s_n \log a_n + n^{-1/2+1/q} s_n M_{n,1} \log a_n \lesssim \delta_n
\]

by Assumption 3.4. In addition,

\[
(u_n \log n/\sqrt{n})^{\omega/2} (v_n \log a_n)^{1/2} \lesssim n^{1/2} s_n (\log a_n) \cdot (\log n)/\sqrt{n} \lesssim \delta_n
\]

because \( u_n \lesssim (\log a_n)^{1/2} \), which is established above, and \( s_n \log a_n \leq \delta_n n^{1/2-1/q} \), which holds by Assumption 3.4. The condition (b) follows. The condition (c) holds because

\[
n^{1/2} B_{1n}^2 B_{2n} \tau_n^2 \lesssim n^{-1/2} s_n \log a_n \lesssim \delta_n
\]

as in the verification of the condition (b). This completes the verification of Assumptions 2.1 and 2.2 and thus completes the proof of the theorem.
**Proof of Corollary 3.1.** The asserted claim will follow from Corollary 2.1 as long as we can verify its conditions. Assumptions 2.1 and 2.2 were verified in the proof of Theorem 3.1. Therefore, it suffices to verify Assumption 2.3(i,ii) and the growth conditions of Corollary 2.1.

First, we verify Assumption 2.3(i). Recall the function class \( \tilde{F} = \{ \psi_{uj}(\cdot, \theta_{uj}, \eta_{uj}) : u \in U, j \in [\tilde{p}] \} \) defined in the proof of Theorem 3.1 where it is also proven that its uniform entropy numbers obey (E.7) with an envelope \( \tilde{\psi} \) defined in the proof of Theorem 3.1, where it is also proven that its uniform entropy numbers obey (E.7) with an envelope \( \tilde{F} \) satisfying \( \| \tilde{F} \|_{P,q} \lesssim M_{n,1} \). Also, note that Assumption 2.1(iv) gives \( 1 \lesssim |J_{uj}| \lesssim 1 \) for all \( u \in U \) and \( j \in [\tilde{p}] \), and that Assumption 2.2(v) gives \( 1 \lesssim E_P[\psi_{uj}^2(W, \theta_{uj}, \eta_{uj})] \lesssim 1 \) for all \( u \in U \) and \( j \in [\tilde{p}] \). Hence,

\[
\mathcal{F}_0 \subset \left\{ \xi : f \in \tilde{F}, \xi \in \mathbb{R}, c \leq |\xi| \leq C \right\},
\]

and so Lemma K.1 implies that the uniform entropy numbers of \( \mathcal{F}_0 \) obey

\[
\sup_Q \log N(\epsilon\|F_0\|_{Q,2}, \mathcal{F}_0, \| \cdot \|_{Q,2}) \leq C \log(a_n/\epsilon), \quad \text{for all } 0 < \epsilon \leq 1,
\]

(E.8)

where its envelope \( F_0 \) satisfies \( \|F_0\|_{P,q} \lesssim M_{n,1} \). Thus, Assumption 2.3(i) holds with \( q_n = C \), \( A_n = a_n = p \lor \tilde{p} \lor n \), and \( L_n = CM_{n,1} \).

Next, we verify Assumption 2.3(ii). For \( k = 3, 4, u \in U, \) and \( j \in [\tilde{p}] \), we have

\[
E_P \left[ |\tilde{\psi}_{uj}(W, \theta_{uj}, \eta_{uj})|^k \right] \lesssim E_P \left[ |D_j - X^j\gamma^j_u|^k \right] \lesssim 1
\]

by Assumptions 3.1 and 3.4 since \( |Y_u| \leq 1 \), \( |A(t)| \leq 1 \) for all \( t \in \mathbb{R} \), and \( |r_u| \leq 1 \). Thus, Assumption 2.3(ii) holds with the same \( L_n = CM_{n,1} \) since \( M_{n,1} \geq 1 \).

Finally, with our choice of \( A_n \) and \( q_n \), the growth conditions of Corollary 2.1 hold by assumption. This completes the proof.

**Proof of Corollary 3.2.** The asserted claim will follow from Corollary 2.2 as long as we can verify its conditions. Assumptions 2.1 and 2.2 were verified in the proof of Theorem 3.1. Assumption 2.3(i,ii) was verified in the proof of Corollary 3.1. Therefore, it suffices to verify Assumptions 2.3(iii) and 2.4 and the growth conditions of Corollary 2.2.

We split the proof into six steps. In Steps 1-3, we verify Assumption 2.4. In Steps 4 and 5, we verify Assumption 2.3(iii). In Step 6, we verify the growth conditions of Corollary 2.2.

**Step 1.** Here we show that

\[
\tilde{J}_{uj} - J_{uj} = o_P(\log^{-1} a_n)
\]

uniformly over \( u \in U \) and \( j \in [\tilde{p}] \). For \( \theta \in \mathbb{R} \), \( \beta \in \mathbb{R}^{\tilde{p}^{-1}+p} \), \( \gamma \in \mathbb{R}^{\tilde{p}^{-1}+p} \), and \( j \in [\tilde{p}] \), define

\[
\tilde{\psi}_j(W, \theta, \beta, \gamma) = - \Lambda'((D_j - X^j\gamma)\theta + X^j\beta)(D_j - X^j\gamma)^2,
\]

\[
\tilde{m}_j(\theta, \beta, \gamma) = E_P[\tilde{\psi}_j(W, \theta, \beta, \gamma)].
\]

Then \( \tilde{J}_{uj} = E_n[\tilde{\psi}_j(W, \tilde{\theta}_{uj}, \tilde{\beta}_{uj}, \tilde{\gamma}_{uj})] \) and \( J_{uj} = \tilde{m}_j(\theta_{uj}, \beta_{uj}, \gamma_{uj}) \) for all \( u \in U \) and \( j \in [\tilde{p}] \). Therefore, by the triangle inequality,

\[
|\tilde{J}_{uj} - J_{uj}| \leq |\tilde{J}_{uj} - \tilde{m}_j(\tilde{\theta}_{uj}, \tilde{\beta}_{uj}, \tilde{\gamma}_{uj})| + |\tilde{m}_j(\tilde{\theta}_{uj}, \tilde{\beta}_{uj}, \tilde{\gamma}_{uj}) - \tilde{m}_j(\theta_{uj}, \beta_{uj}, \gamma_{uj})|.
\]
Define

\[ \mathcal{G}_6 = \{ (Y, D, X) \mapsto -\Lambda'\left((D_j - X^j \eta(3))\theta + X^j \eta(2)\right)(D_j - X^j \eta(3))^2 : \]

\[ u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [p], \theta \in \Theta_u, \eta = (\eta(1), \eta(2), \eta(3)) \in \mathcal{T}_u \setminus \eta_h \} \]

Then by Assumption 2.2(i), with probability 1 – o(1),

\[ |\tilde{m}_j(\tilde{\theta}_{u,j}, \tilde{\beta}_u^j, \tilde{\gamma}_u^j) - \mathbb{E}_n[f(W)]| \leq \sup_{f \in \mathcal{G}_6} \left| \mathbb{E}_n[f(W)] - \mathbb{E}_P[f(W)] \right| \]

for all \( u \in \mathcal{U} \) and \( j \in [p] \). In addition, \( \mathcal{G}_6 \subset -\Lambda'(\mathcal{G}_4) \cdot \mathcal{G}_4^2 \), where the function class \( \mathcal{G}_4 \) is introduced in the proof of Theorem 3.1. Moreover,

\[ |(D_j - X^j \eta(3))\theta + X^j \eta(2) - \eta_u| \leq \left( \|D\|_{\infty} \vee \|X\|_{\infty} \right)\left( \|\eta(2)\|_1 + \|\eta(3)\|_1 \right) \]

\[ \leq \sqrt{p + p} \left( \|D\|_{\infty} \vee \|X\|_{\infty} \right)\left( \|\eta(2)\| + \|\eta(3)\| \right) \]

uniformly over \( u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [p], \theta \in \Theta_u, \) and \( \eta = (\eta(1), \eta(2), \eta(3)) = \mathcal{T}_u \setminus \eta_h \) by Assumptions 3.1. Hence, applying Lemmas K.1 and K.4 with \( K = M_n,2n^{2/3}(p + p)^{1/2} \) shows that the uniform entropy numbers of \( \mathcal{G}_6 \) obey

\[ \sup_Q \log N(e \|F_6\|_{Q,2}, \mathcal{G}_6, \|\cdot\|_{Q,2}) \leq C_s \log(a_n/e), \quad \text{for all } 0 < e \leq 1 \]

where \( F_6(W) = (1 + (\|D\|_{\infty} \vee \|X\|_{\infty})/M_n,2n^{2/3})(\bar{F}_{1,1}(W)) \) is its envelope, and \( \bar{F}_{1,1} \) is defined in the proof of Theorem 3.1. Also, recall that \( \|\bar{F}_{1,1}\|_{P,q} \lesssim M_{n,1} \), which is established in the proof of Theorem 3.1 and so

\[ \left( \mathbb{E}_P\left[ \max_{1 \leq i \leq n} |F_6(W_i)|^{q/4} \right] \right)^{4/q} \]

\[ \leq \left( \mathbb{E}_P\left[ \max_{1 \leq i \leq n} |\bar{F}_{1,1}(W_i)|^{q/2} \right] \right)^{4/q} + \mathbb{E}_P\left[ \max_{1 \leq i \leq n} \left( \frac{\|D_i\|_{\infty} \vee \|X_i\|_{\infty}}{M_n,2n^{2/3}} \right)^{q/4} |\bar{F}_{1,1}(W_i)|^{q/2} \right] \]

\[ \lesssim n^{2/4} M_{n,1}^2 + n^{q/4} \left( \mathbb{E}_P\left[ \left( \frac{\|D\|_{\infty} \vee \|X\|_{\infty}}{M_n,2n^{2/3}} \right)^{q/2} \right] \cdot \mathbb{E}_P\left[ |\bar{F}_{1,1}(W)|^q \right] \right)^{2/q} \lesssim n^{2/4} M_{n,1}^2 \]

where the first line follows from the triangle inequality, and the second from the Cauchy-Schwarz inequality and Assumption 3.4. In addition, \( \|f\|_{P,2} \lesssim 1 \) for all \( f \in \mathcal{G}_6 \). Hence, Lemma L.2 implies that

\[ \sup_{f \in \mathcal{G}_6} \left| \mathbb{E}_n[f(W)] - \mathbb{E}_P[f(W)] \right| \leq \sqrt{\frac{s_n \log a_n}{n} + \frac{M_{n,1}^2 s_n \log a_n}{n^{1-2/q}}} = o(\log^{-1} a_n) \]

with probability 1 – o(1) by Assumption 3.4 and the growth condition \( s_n \log^3 a_n/n = o(1) \).

Next, using the same arguments as those used to verify Assumption 2.1(v-a) in Theorem 3.1 shows that

\[ \left| \tilde{m}_j(\tilde{\theta}_{u,j}, \tilde{\beta}_u^j, \tilde{\gamma}_u^j) - \tilde{m}_j(\theta_{u,j}, \beta_u^j, \gamma_u^j) \right| \lesssim |\tilde{\theta}_{u,j} - \theta_{u,j}| + ||\tilde{\beta}_u^j - \beta_u^j|| + ||\tilde{\gamma}_u^j - \gamma_u^j|| \]
and the right-hand of this inequality is bounded from above by \((Cs_n \log a_n/n)^{1/2}\) uniformly over \(u \in U\) and \(j \in [\tilde{p}]\) with probability \(1 - o(1)\), as demonstrated in the proof of Theorem 3.1. In turns, \((Cs_n \log a_n/n)^{1/2} = o(\log^{-1} a_n)\) by assumption. Combining presented bounds gives the claim of this step.

**Step 2.** Here we show that
\[
\mathbb{E}_n[\psi^2_{uj}(W, \tilde{\theta}_{uj}, \tilde{\eta}_{uj})] - \mathbb{E}_n[\psi^2_{uj}(W, \theta_{uj}, \eta_{uj})] = O_P(\log^{-1} a_n)
\]
uniformly over \(u \in U\) and \(j \in [\tilde{p}]\). The proof of this claim is similar to that in Step 1, where the main difference is that instead of \(-\Lambda'(-)\) in the function class \(G_0\), we set \(Y_u^2 - 2Y_u \Lambda(-) + \Lambda^2(-)\), with the resulting function class having the same envelope and its uniform entropy numbers obeying the same bounds as those derived for \(G_0\) (up-to a possibly different constants).

**Step 3.** Here we finish the verification of Assumption 2.3. Observe that \(1 \lesssim J_{uj} \lesssim 1\) and \(1 \lesssim \mathbb{E}_n[\psi^2_{uj}(W, \tilde{\theta}_{uj}, \tilde{\eta}_{uj})] \lesssim 1\) for all \(u \in U\) and \(j \in [\tilde{p}]\) by Assumptions 2.1(iv) and 2.2(v). Hence, \(1 \lesssim \sigma_{uj}^2 \lesssim 1\) and so
\[
\frac{\hat{\sigma}_{uj}^2}{\sigma_{uj}^2} - 1 \lesssim \frac{\hat{\sigma}_{uj}^2}{\sigma_{uj}^2} - 1 \lesssim \left| \hat{\sigma}_{uj}^2 - \sigma_{uj}^2 \right|
\]
\[
\lesssim \left| \hat{J}_{uj} - J_{uj} \right| + \mathbb{E}_n[\psi^2_{uj}(W, \tilde{\theta}_{uj}, \tilde{\eta}_{uj})] - \mathbb{E}_n[\psi^2_{uj}(W, \theta_{uj}, \eta_{uj})] = O_P(\log^{-1} a_n)
\]
uniformly over \(u \in U\) and \(j \in [\tilde{p}]\) by Steps 1 and 2. Therefore, Assumption 2.3 holds for some \(\varepsilon_n\) and \(\Delta_n\) satisfying \(\varepsilon_n \log a_n = o(1)\) and \(\Delta_n = o(1)\).

**Step 4.** Here we show that the inequality concerning the entropy numbers of \(\hat{F}_0\) in Assumption 2.3(iii) holds with \(\hat{\alpha}_n = C\), \(\hat{A}_n = a_n = p \vee \tilde{p} \vee n\), and \(\Delta_n = o(1)\). By construction of \(\hat{\psi}_{uj}\), the function class \(\{\hat{\psi}_{uj}(\cdot)\colon u \in U, j \in [\tilde{p}]\}\) contains at most \(np\) functions (as \(u\) varies, new functions appear only as \(u\) crosses one of the observations \((Y_i)_{i=1}^n\)). Also, it follows from (44.1) in the proof of Corollary 3.1 that the entropy numbers of \(F_0 = \{\psi_{uj}(\cdot)\colon u \in U, j \in [\tilde{p}]\}\) obey
\[
N(\epsilon, F_0, \| \cdot \|_{P,n,2}) \leq C \log (a_n\|F_0\|_{P,n,2}/\epsilon) \leq C \log (a_n/\epsilon)\quad \text{for all } 0 < \epsilon \leq 1,
\]
with probability \(1 - o(1)\). Hence,
\[
\log N(\epsilon, \hat{F}_0, \| \cdot \|_{P,n,2}) \leq C \log (a_n/\epsilon)\quad \text{for all } 0 < \epsilon \leq 1
\]
with probability \(1 - o(1)\). The claim of this step follows.

**Step 5.** Here we show that the second part of Assumption 2.3(iii), that is, that with probability \(1 - \Delta_n\), we have \(\|f\|_{P,n,2} \leq \delta_n\) for all \(f \in \hat{F}_0\), holds for some \(\delta_n\) and \(\Delta_n\) satisfying \(\delta_n = o(\log^{-1} a_n)\) and \(\Delta_n = o(1)\). By the triangle inequality,
\[
\|\hat{\sigma}_{uj}^{-1}\hat{J}_{uj}^{-1}\psi_{uj}(W, \tilde{\theta}_{uj}, \tilde{\eta}_{uj}) - \sigma_{uj}^{-1}J_{uj}^{-1}\psi_{uj}(W, \theta_{uj}, \eta_{uj})\|_{P,n,2}
\leq |\hat{\sigma}_{uj}^{-1}\hat{J}_{uj}^{-1} - \sigma_{uj}^{-1}J_{uj}^{-1}| \cdot \|\psi_{uj}(W, \theta_{uj}, \eta_{uj})\|_{P,n,2} + \hat{\sigma}_{uj}^{-1}\hat{J}_{uj}^{-1} \|\psi_{uj}(W, \tilde{\theta}_{uj}, \tilde{\eta}_{uj}) - \psi_{uj}(W, \theta_{uj}, \eta_{uj})\|_{P,n,2},
\]
Lemma L.3 shows that \( \|\tilde{\sigma}_{uj}^{-1} \tilde{f}_{uj}^{-1} - \sigma_{uj}^{-1} J_{uj}^{-1} \| = o_P(\log^{-1} a_n) \) uniformly over \( u \in \mathcal{U} \) and \( j \in [\tilde{p}] \) by Steps 1 and 3 and since \( 1 \leq J_{uj} \lesssim 1 \) and \( 1 \lesssim \sigma_{uj} \lesssim 1 \), which is discussed in Step 3. Also, as established in the proof of Theorem 3.1, the uniform entropy numbers of the function class \( \mathcal{F} = \{ \psi_{uj}(\cdot, \theta_{uj}, \eta_{uj}) : u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\tilde{p}] \} \) obey (E.7) with an envelope \( \tilde{F} \) satisfying \( \|\tilde{F}\|_{p,q} \lesssim M_{n,1} \). Moreover, \( \mathbb{E}_P[f^2(W)] \lesssim 1 \) uniformly over \( f \in \mathcal{F} \) by Assumption 2.2(v). Therefore, Lemma L.3 shows that

\[
\mathbb{E}_P\left[ \sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\tilde{p}]} \mathbb{E}_n[\psi_{uj}^2(W, \theta_{uj}, \eta_{uj})] \right] \lesssim 1 + n^{-1/2+1/q} M_{n,1} \left( \sqrt{\log a_n} + n^{-1/2+1/q} M_{n,1} \log a_n \right)
\]

\[
\lesssim 1 + n^{-1+2/q} M_{n,1}^2 \log a_n \lesssim 1,
\]

where the second inequality follows from Assumption 3.4. Hence,

\[
|\tilde{\sigma}_{uj}^{-1} \tilde{f}_{uj}^{-1} - \sigma_{uj}^{-1} J_{uj}^{-1}| \cdot \|\psi_{uj}(W, \theta_{uj}, \eta_{uj})\|_{p,n,2} = o_P(\log^{-1} a_n)
\]

uniformly over \( u \in \mathcal{U} \) and \( j \in [\tilde{p}] \).

To bound the second term, define

\[
\mathcal{G}_7 = \{ \psi_{uj}(\cdot, \theta, \eta) - \psi_{uj}(\cdot, \theta_{uj}, \eta_{uj}) : u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\tilde{p}], \theta \in \Theta_{uj}, |\theta - \theta_{uj}| \leq \sqrt{Cs_n \log a_n / n}, \eta \in \mathcal{T}_{uj} \}
\]

for sufficiently large constant \( C > 0 \) and \( \mathcal{T}_{uj} \) appearing in Assumption 2.2. Then \( \mathcal{G}_7 \subset \mathcal{F}_1 - \mathcal{F}_1 \), and so Lemma L.3 together with the bound for the uniform entropy numbers of \( \mathcal{F}_1 \) established in the proof of Theorem 3.1 imply that the uniform entropy numbers of \( \mathcal{G}_7 \) obey

\[
\sup_{Q} \log \mathbb{N}(\epsilon \|F\|_{Q,2}, \mathcal{G}_7, \|\cdot\|_{Q,2}) \leq Cs_n \log(a_n / \epsilon), \quad \text{for all } 0 < \epsilon \leq 1,
\]

where \( F_7 \) is its envelope satisfying \( \|F_7\|_{p,2} \lesssim M_{n,1} \). In addition, Assumption 2.2(i) together with Step 1 in the proof of Theorem 2.1 imply that with probability \( 1 - o(1) \),

\[
\psi_{uj}(\cdot, \theta_{uj}, \tilde{\eta}_{uj}) - \psi_{uj}(\cdot, \theta_{uj}, \eta_{uj}) \in \mathcal{G}_7
\]

for all \( u \in \mathcal{U} \) and \( j \in [\tilde{p}] \) (recall that in the proof of Theorem 3.1 we set \( B_{1n} = C \) and \( \tau_n = (Cs_n \log a_n / n)^{1/2} \)). Also, Assumptions 2.1(v-a) and 2.2(ii) show that \( \mathbb{E}_P[f^2(W)] \lesssim s_n \log a_n / n \) uniformly over \( f \in \mathcal{G}_7 \). Hence, it follows from Lemma L.3 that

\[
\mathbb{E}_P\left[ \sup_{F \in \mathcal{G}_7} \mathbb{E}_n[f^2(W)] \right] \lesssim s_n \log a_n / n + n^{-1/2+1/q} M_{n,1} \left( n^{-1/2} s_n \log a_n + n^{-1/2+1/q} M_{n,1} s_n \log a_n \right)
\]

\[
\lesssim n^{-1+2/q} M_{n,1}^2 s_n \log a_n.
\]

Hence,

\[
\tilde{\sigma}_{uj}^{-1} \tilde{f}_{uj}^{-1} \|\psi_{uj}(W, \tilde{\theta}_{uj}, \tilde{\eta}_{uj}) - \psi_{uj}(W, \theta_{uj}, \eta_{uj})\|_{p,n,2} = o_P(\log^{-1} a_n)
\]

uniformly over \( u \in \mathcal{U} \) and \( j \in [\tilde{p}] \) by Assumption 3.4. Combining presented bounds gives the asserted claim and completes the verification of Assumption 2.3.
Step 6. Recall that the growth conditions of Corollary 3.1 were verified in the proof of Corollary 3.1 where we set \( \rho_n = C \) and \( A_n = a_n \). The other growth conditions of Corollary 3.2 \( \varepsilon_n \rho_n \log A_n = o(1) \) and \( \delta_n^2 \rho_n \rho_n (\log \tilde{A}_n) \cdot (\log A_n) = o(1) \) hold because we have \( \varepsilon_n = o(\log^{-1} a_n) \), \( \rho_n = C \), \( \tilde{A}_n = a_n \), and \( \delta_n = o(\log^{-1} a_n) \). This completes the proof of the corollary.

Proof of Corollary 3.3. To prove the asserted claim, we will apply Corollary 3.2. Below we will verify Assumptions 3.4(iii,v,vi,vii,ix), 3.5(iii), and the growth conditions of Corollary 3.2.

Set
\[
\tilde{M}_n = \left( \text{EP} \left[ \left( \|D\|_\infty \vee \|X\|_\infty \right)^{2q} \right] \right)^{1/(2q)} \quad \text{and} \quad \tilde{C}_n := 1 + \sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\tilde{p}]} \|\gamma_j^u\|_1
\]
so that \( \tilde{M}_n \leq C_1 \) and \( \tilde{C}_n \leq 1 + C_1 \) by assumption. Observe that for all \( u \in \mathcal{U} \) and \( j \in [\tilde{p}] \),
\[
|Z^u_j| = |D_j - X^j \gamma^u_j| \leq (\|D\|_\infty \vee \|X\|_\infty) \cdot (1 + \|\gamma^u_j\|_1) \leq \tilde{C}_n (\|D\|_\infty \vee \|X\|_\infty)
\]
Then
\[
\max_{j,k} \left( \text{EP} \left[ |Z^j_k|^{2q} \right] \right)^{1/3} \leq \tilde{C}_n \left( \text{EP} \left[ (\|D\|_\infty \vee \|X\|_\infty)^6 \right] \right)^{1/3} \leq \tilde{C}_n \tilde{M}_n^3 \leq 1.
\]
Therefore, given that \( \log^6 a_n = o(n) \) by assumption, it follows that Assumption 3.4(iii) holds for some \( \delta_n \) satisfying \( \delta_n^2 \log a_n = o(1) \).

Also,
\[
\left( \text{EP} \left[ \sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\tilde{p}]} |Z^j_u|^{2q} \right] \right)^{1/(2q)} \leq \tilde{C}_n \tilde{M}_n \leq 1,
\]
and so Assumption 3.4(v) holds with \( M_{n,1} = C \) for sufficiently large constant \( C \). In addition, since \( s_n^2 \log^3 a_n = o(n^{1-2/q}) \), Assumption 3.4(vi) holds for some \( \delta_n \) satisfying \( \delta_n^2 \log a_n = o(1) \).

Further, Assumption 3.4(vii) holds with \( M_{n,2} = \tilde{M}_n \) by definition of \( \tilde{M}_n \). In addition, since \( s_n^2 \log^2 a_n = o(n^{1-2/q}) \), Assumption 3.4(viii) holds for some \( \delta_n \) satisfying \( \delta_n^2 \log a_n = o(1) \). Also, Assumption 3.4(ix) holds for some \( \delta_n \) satisfying \( \delta_n^2 \log a_n = o(1) \) since \( M_{n,2} = \tilde{M}_n \leq C_1 \), \( M_{n,1} \leq C \), \( s_n \leq \delta_n n^{1/2-1/q} \), and \( q > 4 \).

Moreover, since \( \sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\tilde{p}]} \|E[r_u Z^j_u]\| = o((n \log a_n)^{-1/2}) \), Assumption 3.5(iii) holds for some \( \delta_n \) satisfying \( \delta_n^2 \log a_n = o(1) \). Finally, the growth conditions \( M_{n,1}^{2/7} \log a_n = o(n^{1/7}) \) and \( M_{n,1}^{2/3} \log a_n = o(n^{1/3-2/(3q)}) \) hold because \( M_{n,1} \leq C_n M_n \leq C \), \( \log^7 a_n = o(n) \), and \( log^3 a_n = o(n^{1-2/q}) \).

Thus, there exists \( \delta_n \) such that Assumptions 3.4(iii,v,vi,vii,ix) and 3.5(iii) as well as all growth conditions of Corollary 3.2 are satisfied. Since all other conditions of Corollary 3.2 are assumed, the asserted claim follows from that in Corollary 3.2.

Appendix F. Proofs for Section 4

In this appendix, we use \( C \) to denote a strictly positive constant that is independent of \( n \) and \( P \in \mathcal{P}_n \). The value of \( C \) may change at each appearance. Also, the notation \( a_n \lesssim b_n \) means that \( a_n \leq Cb_n \) for all \( n \) and some \( C \). The notation \( a_n \gtrsim b_n \) means that \( b_n \leq a_n \). Moreover, the notation
Proof of Theorem 4.1. In this proof, we will rely upon results in Appendix I. In particular, the asserted claims will follow from an application of Lemmas 1.1, 1.2, and 1.3 (with some extra work). To follow the notation in Appendix I, define $X_u = (D', X')'$ and $w_u = f_u^2$ and redefine $\theta_u = (\theta'_u, \beta'_u)'$, $\hat{\theta}_u = (\hat{\theta}'_u, \hat{\beta}'_u)'$, and $p = \hat{p} + p$. Also, define $a_u = a_u(X_u)$ as a solution to the following equation:

$$\Lambda(X_u' \theta_u) + r_u = \Lambda(X_u' \theta_a + a_u).$$

(F.1)

Since $\Lambda$ is increasing, for each value of $X_u$, $a_u$ is uniquely defined. Then $\theta_u$ satisfies (1.1) with

$$M_u(Y_u, X_u, \theta, a) = -\left(1\{Y_u = 1\} \log \left( \Lambda(X_u' \theta + a(X_u)) \right) + 1\{Y_u = 0\} \log \left( 1 - \Lambda(X_u' \theta + a(X_u)) \right) \right)$$

for $\theta$ being a vector in $\mathbb{R}^p$ and $a$ being a function of $X_u$. Similarly, $\hat{\theta}_u$ satisfies (1.2) where $M_u(Y_u, X_u, \theta) = M_u(Y_u, X_u, \theta, \hat{\theta}_u)$ and $\hat{\theta}_u = \hat{\theta}'_u, \hat{\beta}'_u)'$, and $p = \hat{p} + p$. Also, define $a_u = a_u(X_u)$ as a solution to the following equation:

$$\Lambda(X_u' \theta_u) + r_u = \Lambda(X_u' \theta_a + a_u).$$

(F.1)

Since $\Lambda$ is increasing, for each value of $X_u$, $a_u$ is uniquely defined. Then $\theta_u$ satisfies (1.1) with

$$M_u(Y_u, X_u, \theta, a) = -\left(1\{Y_u = 1\} \log \left( \Lambda(X_u' \theta + a(X_u)) \right) + 1\{Y_u = 0\} \log \left( 1 - \Lambda(X_u' \theta + a(X_u)) \right) \right)$$

for $\theta$ being a vector in $\mathbb{R}^p$ and $a$ being a function of $X_u$. Similarly, $\hat{\theta}_u$ satisfies (1.2) where $M_u(Y_u, X_u, \theta) = M_u(Y_u, X_u, \theta, \hat{\theta}_u)$ and $\hat{\theta}_u = \hat{\theta}'_u, \hat{\beta}'_u)'$, and $p = \hat{p} + p$. Also, define $a_u = a_u(X_u)$ as a solution to the following equation:

$$\Lambda(X_u' \theta_u) + r_u = \Lambda(X_u' \theta_a + a_u).$$

(F.1)

Since $\Lambda$ is increasing, for each value of $X_u$, $a_u$ is uniquely defined. Then $\theta_u$ satisfies (1.1) with

$$M_u(Y_u, X_u, \theta, a) = -\left(1\{Y_u = 1\} \log \left( \Lambda(X_u' \theta + a(X_u)) \right) + 1\{Y_u = 0\} \log \left( 1 - \Lambda(X_u' \theta + a(X_u)) \right) \right)$$

for $\theta$ being a vector in $\mathbb{R}^p$ and $a$ being a function of $X_u$. Similarly, $\hat{\theta}_u$ satisfies (1.2) where $M_u(Y_u, X_u, \theta) = M_u(Y_u, X_u, \theta, \hat{\theta}_u)$ and $\hat{\theta}_u = \hat{\theta}'_u, \hat{\beta}'_u)'$, and $p = \hat{p} + p$. Also, define $a_u = a_u(X_u)$ as a solution to the following equation:

$$\Lambda(X_u' \theta_u) + r_u = \Lambda(X_u' \theta_a + a_u).$$

(F.1)

Since $\Lambda$ is increasing, for each value of $X_u$, $a_u$ is uniquely defined. Then $\theta_u$ satisfies (1.1) with

$$M_u(Y_u, X_u, \theta, a) = -\left(1\{Y_u = 1\} \log \left( \Lambda(X_u' \theta + a(X_u)) \right) + 1\{Y_u = 0\} \log \left( 1 - \Lambda(X_u' \theta + a(X_u)) \right) \right)$$

for $\theta$ being a vector in $\mathbb{R}^p$ and $a$ being a function of $X_u$. Similarly, $\hat{\theta}_u$ satisfies (1.2) where $M_u(Y_u, X_u, \theta) = M_u(Y_u, X_u, \theta, \hat{\theta}_u)$ and $\hat{\theta}_u = \hat{\theta}'_u, \hat{\beta}'_u)'$, and $p = \hat{p} + p$. Also, define $a_u = a_u(X_u)$ as a solution to the following equation:

$$\Lambda(X_u' \theta_u) + r_u = \Lambda(X_u' \theta_a + a_u).$$

(F.1)

Since $\Lambda$ is increasing, for each value of $X_u$, $a_u$ is uniquely defined. Then $\theta_u$ satisfies (1.1) with

$$M_u(Y_u, X_u, \theta, a) = -\left(1\{Y_u = 1\} \log \left( \Lambda(X_u' \theta + a(X_u)) \right) + 1\{Y_u = 0\} \log \left( 1 - \Lambda(X_u' \theta + a(X_u)) \right) \right)$$

for $\theta$ being a vector in $\mathbb{R}^p$ and $a$ being a function of $X_u$. Similarly, $\hat{\theta}_u$ satisfies (1.2) where $M_u(Y_u, X_u, \theta) = M_u(Y_u, X_u, \theta, \hat{\theta}_u)$ and $\hat{\theta}_u = \hat{\theta}'_u, \hat{\beta}'_u)'$, and $p = \hat{p} + p$. Also, define $a_u = a_u(X_u)$ as a solution to the following equation:

$$\Lambda(X_u' \theta_u) + r_u = \Lambda(X_u' \theta_a + a_u).$$

(F.1)

Since $\Lambda$ is increasing, for each value of $X_u$, $a_u$ is uniquely defined. Then $\theta_u$ satisfies (1.1) with

$$M_u(Y_u, X_u, \theta, a) = -\left(1\{Y_u = 1\} \log \left( \Lambda(X_u' \theta + a(X_u)) \right) + 1\{Y_u = 0\} \log \left( 1 - \Lambda(X_u' \theta + a(X_u)) \right) \right)$$

for $\theta$ being a vector in $\mathbb{R}^p$ and $a$ being a function of $X_u$. Similarly, $\hat{\theta}_u$ satisfies (1.2) where $M_u(Y_u, X_u, \theta) = M_u(Y_u, X_u, \theta, \hat{\theta}_u)$ and $\hat{\theta}_u = \hat{\theta}'_u, \hat{\beta}'_u)'$
for some $\varphi_n$ satisfying $\varphi_n \lesssim \delta_n$. Assumption 3.4(i,iv) also implies that uniformly over $u \in \mathcal{U}$ and $k \in [p],$

$$E_P[|S_{uk}|^2] \leq E_P[|X_{uk}|^2] \leq 1 \quad \text{and} \quad E_P[|S_{uk}|^2] = E_P[|f_u X_{uk}|^2] \gtrsim 1,$$

(F.2)

and so Condition WL(ii) holds for some $C$ and $\bar{C}$ depending only on the constants in Assumption 3.4.

To verify Condition WL(iii), we apply Lemma 1.3. Observe that $Y_u = 1\{Y \leq (1-u)\bar{u} + u\bar{y}\}$ and the class of functions $\{H(\cdot, u): u \in \mathcal{U}\} \cup \{H(y, u) = 1\{y \leq (1-u)\bar{u} + u\bar{y}\}\}$ is VC-subgraph with index bounded by some $C$. Also, $X_u$ does not depend on $u$, and by Assumption 3.3(iv,vii,viii), $E_P[|X_{uk}|^4] \lesssim 1$ uniformly over $k \in [p]$ and $(E_P[|X_u|^2])^{1/(2q)} \lesssim (\delta_n n^{1/2-1/q})^{1/2}$. Moreover, by Assumption 3.3, $E_P[|Y_u - Y_{u'}|^q] = |u - u'|$ uniformly over $u, u' \in \mathcal{U}$. Therefore, Lemma 1.3 with $2q$ replacing $q$ implies that Condition WL(iii) holds with $\Delta_n = (\log n)^{-1}$ and some $\varphi_n$ satisfying

$$\varphi_n \lesssim \frac{\delta_n^{1/2} \log a_n}{n^{1/4}} \vee \frac{\log^{1/2} a_n}{n^{1/4}} = o(1),$$

where the last assertion follows from $\log^{1/2} a_n \lesssim \delta_n n^{1/6}$, established above, and $\delta_n^2 \log^4 a_n = o(n)$, which holds by $\delta_n^2 \log a_n = o(1)$.

Next we verify Assumption 1.1. It is well-known that the function $\theta \mapsto M_u(Y_u, X_u, \theta)$ is convex almost surely, which is the first requirement of Assumption 1.1. Further, let us verify Assumption 1.1(b). By Condition WL(iii), which was verified above, we have with probability $1 - o(1)$ that $|(\mathbb{E}_n - E_P)[S_{uk}^2]| = o(1)$ uniformly over $u \in \mathcal{U}$ and $k \in [p]$. So, it follows from (F.2) that with the same probability we have $\mathbb{E}_n[S_{uk}^2] = (1 - o(1))E_P[S_{uk}^2]$ uniformly over $u \in \mathcal{U}$ and $k \in [p]$, and so Assumption 1.1(b) holds for some $\Delta_n, \ell$, and $L$ satisfying $\Delta_n = o(1)$, $\ell = 1 - o(1)$, and $L \lesssim 1$ for any $\hat{\Psi}_u$ such that

$$(1 - o(1))E_P[S_{uk}^2] \leq \hat{\Psi}_{akk} \leq 1 \quad \text{with probability} \ 1 - o(1) \quad \text{uniformly over} \ u \in \mathcal{U} \text{ and } k \in [p].$$

(F.3)

Thus, it suffices to verify (F.3). In the case $\bar{m} = 0$, we have by Lemma 1.2 and Assumption 3.4(i,iv,vii,viii) that $\mathbb{E}_n[X_{uk}^2] = (1 - o(1))E[X_{uk}^2]$ with probability $1 - o(1)$ uniformly over $u \in \mathcal{U}$ and $k \in [p]$. Thus, (F.3) holds since in this case,

$$\hat{\Psi}_{akk} = \frac{1}{4} \mathbb{E}_n[X_{uk}^2] = \frac{1 - o(1)}{4} E_P[X_{uk}^2] \lesssim 1$$

and $4^{-1}E[X_{uk}^2] \geq E[f_u X_{uk}^2] = E[S_{uk}^2]$ (recall that $f_u^2 \leq 1/4$) with probability $1 - o(1)$ uniformly over $u \in \mathcal{U}$ and $k \in [p]$.

To establish (F.3) for $\bar{m} > 0$, we proceed by induction. Assuming that (F.3) holds when the number of loops in Algorithm 3 is $\bar{m} - 1$, we can complete the proof of the theorem to show that $\|X_{uk}(\hat{\theta}_u - \theta_u)\|_{F_n,2} \lesssim (s_n \log a_n/n)^{1/2}$ with probability $1 - o(1)$ uniformly over $u \in \mathcal{U}$ for $m = \bar{m} - 1$. 

Then for $m = \tilde{m}$, we have by the triangle inequality that
\[
|\tilde{I}_{uk,m} - I_{u0k}| \leq \left( \mathbb{E}_n[X_{uk}^2 \{\Lambda(\theta_u\theta_u) + r_u - \Lambda(\theta_u\tilde{\theta}_u)\}] \right)^{1/2}.
\]
\[
\leq \left( \|\Lambda(\theta_u\theta_u) - \Lambda(\theta_u\tilde{\theta}_u)\|_{\mathbb{P}_n,2} + \|r_u\|_{\mathbb{P}_n,2} \right) \cdot \max_{1 \leq i \leq n} \|X_{ui}\|_{\infty} \lesssim_{P} \delta_n
\]
uniformly over $u \in U$ and $k \in [p]$ since $\max_{1 \leq i \leq n} \|X_{ui}\|_{\infty} \lesssim_{P} n^{1/(2d)} M_{n,2}$ by Assumption 3.4(vii), $\|r_u\|_{\mathbb{P}_n,2} \lesssim_{P} (\log a_n/n)^{1/2}$ by Assumption 3.5(v), $n^{1/(2d)} M_{n,2}(\log a_n/n)^{1/2} \leq \delta_n$ by Assumption 3.4(viii), and the fact that $\Lambda$ is 1-Lipschitz (observe that $M_{n,2} \geq 1$, and so $M_{n,2} \leq M_{n,2}^2$). Thus, (P.3) holds with the number of loops in Algorithm 3 being $\tilde{m}$. This completes verification of Assumption 1.1(b).

To verify Assumption 1.1(a), note that for any $\delta \in \mathbb{R}^p$,
\[
\{\partial_{\theta} M_{u}(Y_u, X_u, \theta_u) - \partial_{\theta} M_{u}(Y_u, X_u, \theta_u, a_u)\}' \delta = \{\Lambda(X_u'\theta_u) - \Lambda(X_u'\theta_u + a_u(X_u))\} X_u' \delta = -r_u X_u' \delta,
\]
and so
\[
\mathbb{E}_n[\partial_{\theta} M_{u}(Y_u, X_u, \theta_u) - \partial_{\theta} M_{u}(Y_u, X_u, \theta_u, a_u)]' \delta \leq \|r_u/\sqrt{w_u}||_{\mathbb{P}_n,2} \|w_u X_u' \delta\|_{\mathbb{P}_n,2}
\]
where the first line follows from the Cauchy-Schwarz inequality, and the second holds with probability $1 - \Delta_n$ for some $C_n$ satisfying $C_n \gtrsim (\log a_n/n)^{1/2}$ by Assumption 3.5. Thus, Assumption 1.1(a) follows for given $C_n$ and $\Delta_n = \Delta_n = o(1)$.

To verify Assumption 1.1(c), note that Lemma 0.2 in [11] imply that for any $u \in U, A_u \subset \mathbb{R}^p$, and $\delta \in A_u$,
\[
\mathbb{E}_n[M_u(Y_u, X_u, \theta_u + \delta)] - \mathbb{E}_n[M_u(Y_u, X_u, \theta_u)] - \mathbb{E}_n[\partial_{\theta} M_u(Y_u, X_u, \theta_u)]' \delta
\]
\[
+ 2\|a_u/\sqrt{w_u}||_{\mathbb{P}_n,2} \|w_u X_u' \delta\|_{\mathbb{P}_n,2} \geq \left( \|\sqrt{w_u X_u' \delta}\|_{\mathbb{P}_n,2}^2 \right) \wedge \left( \tilde{q}_A_u \|\sqrt{w_u X_u' \delta}\|_{\mathbb{P}_n,2} \right)
\]
where
\[
\tilde{q}_A_u = \inf_{\delta \in A_u} \frac{\mathbb{E}_n[w_u|X_u'\delta|^2]^{1/2}}{\mathbb{E}_n[w_u|X_u'\delta|^2]}. \tag{P.4}
\]
Next, we bound $\|a_u/\sqrt{w_u}||_{\mathbb{P}_n,2}$. Fix some arbitrary value of $X_u$. Consider the case that $r_u = r_u(X_u) \geq 0$. Then $a_u = a_u(X_u) \geq 0$, and so combining the mean-value theorem and (P.1) shows that for some $t \in (0, a_u)$,
\[
r_u = a_u \Lambda'(X_u' \theta_u + t).
\]
Now, since the function $\Lambda'$ is unimodal,
\[
\Lambda'(X_u' \theta_u + t) \geq \Lambda'(X_u' \theta_u) \wedge \Lambda'(X_u' \theta_u + a_u).
\]
Further, observe that $\Lambda'(X_u' \theta_u + a_u) = f_u^2$ and
\[
\Lambda'(X_u' \theta_u) = \Lambda(X_u' \theta_u) \cdot (1 - \Lambda(X_u' \theta_u)) = (\Lambda(X_u' \theta_u) + r_u - r_u) \cdot (1 - \Lambda(X_u' \theta_u) - r_u + r_u)
\]
\[
= f_u^2 - r_u(1 - \Lambda(X_u' \theta_u)) + r_u(\Lambda(X_u' \theta_u) + r_u) \geq f_u^2 - r_u + 2r_u \Lambda(X_u' \theta_u) \geq f_u^2 - r_u.
\]
In addition, by Assumption 3.3, \(|r_u| \leq f_u^2/4\), so that \(\Lambda'(X_u' \theta_u) \geq 3f_u^2/4\). Thus,
\[ |a_u| \leq 4r_u/(3f_u^2). \]

Similarly, the same inequality can be obtained in the case that \(r_u = r_u(X_u) < 0\). Conclude that
\[ \|a_u/\sqrt{w_u}\|_{\mathbb{P}_n,2} \leq \|r_u/f_u^3\|_{\mathbb{P}_n,2} \lesssim \sqrt{s_n \log a_n/n} \]
with probability at least 1 − \(\Delta_n\) uniformly over \(u \in \mathcal{U}\). Therefore, Assumption 11(c) holds for any \(A_u \subset \mathbb{R}^p\) with \(\Delta_n = \Delta_n, C_n \lesssim (s_n \log a_n/n)^{1/2}\) and \(\bar{q}_{A_u}\) defined in (F.4).

Next, we apply Lemma 11. We have to verify the condition on \(\bar{q}_{A_u}\) required in the lemma. To do so, recall that \(A_u = A_{u,1} \cup A_{u,2}\) where
\[ A_{u,1} = \{ \delta : \|\delta\|_{\mathbb{P}_n} \|_{\mathbb{P}_n,2} \leq 2\bar{c} \|\delta\|_{\mathbb{P}_n,2} \}, \]
\[ A_{u,2} = \{ \delta : \|\delta\|_{\mathbb{P}_n,2} \geq \frac{3n c |\hat{\Psi}_u^{-1}|_{\infty}/\ell_c - 1}{\ell_c} \|X_u'\delta\|_{\mathbb{P}_n,2} \}. \]

Then \(\bar{q}_{A_u}\) defined in (F.4) equals \(\bar{q}_{A_{u,1}} \wedge \bar{q}_{A_{u,2}}\) where \(\bar{q}_{A_{u,1}}\) and \(\bar{q}_{A_{u,2}}\) are defined similarly. To bound \(\bar{q}_{A_{u,1}}\), we have
\[ \bar{q}_{A_{u,1}} \geq \inf_{\delta \in A_{u,1}} \frac{\mathbb{E}_n [w_u |X_u'\delta|^2]^{1/2}}{\max_{1 \leq i \leq n} \|X_{ui}\|_{\infty} \|\delta\|_{\mathbb{P}_n,2}} \geq \frac{\mathbb{E}_n [w_u |X_u'\delta|^2]^{1/2}}{n^{1/(2q)} M_{n,2} \|\delta\|_{\mathbb{P}_n,2}} \geq \frac{\bar{c}}{n^{1/(2q)} M_{n,2} (1 + 2\bar{c}) \sqrt{s_n} \|\delta\|_{\mathbb{P}_n,2}} \]
uniformly over \(u \in \mathcal{U}\) by Assumption 3.3(viii) and definition of \(\bar{c}\). By Lemma 4.3, sparse eigenvalues of order \(\ell_n, s_n\), for some sequence \(\ell_n \to \infty\), are bounded away from zero and from above so that \(\bar{c}\) is bounded away from zero with probability 1 − \(o(1)\). Conclude that
\[ \bar{q}_{A_{u,1}} \geq P \frac{1}{n^{1/(2q)} M_{n,2} (1 + 2\bar{c}) \sqrt{s_n}} \geq \frac{1}{\delta_n^{1/2} \ell_n^{1/4}} \geq \left( \frac{s_n \log a_n}{\delta_n n} \right)^{1/2} \]
uniformly over \(u \in \mathcal{U}\) where the second inequality holds by Assumption 3.3(viii) and the third by Assumption 3.3(vi) (when we apply Assumption 3.3(vi), we use the fact that \(M_{n,1} \gtrsim 1\), which in turn follows from Assumption 3.3(i)). Next, to bound \(\bar{q}_{A_{u,2}}\), we have
\[ \bar{q}_{A_{u,2}} \geq \inf_{\delta \in A_{u,2}} \frac{\mathbb{E}_n [w_u X_{ui}' \delta_{ui}^2]^{1/2}}{\max_{1 \leq i \leq n} \|X_{ui}\|_{\infty} \|\delta\|_{\mathbb{P}_n,2}} \geq \frac{\mathbb{E}_n [w_u X_{ui}' \delta_{ui}^2]^{1/2}}{n^{1/(2q)} M_{n,2} \|\delta\|_{\mathbb{P}_n,2}} \geq P \frac{\lambda}{3nC_n} \frac{\ell_c - 1}{c} \frac{|\hat{\Psi}_u^{-1}|_{\infty}}{n^{1/(2q)} M_{n,2}} \geq \frac{\lambda}{C_n n^{1+1/(2q)} M_{n,2}} \]
uniformly over \(u \in \mathcal{U}\) since \(\sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}} |\hat{\Psi}_u^{-1}|_{\infty} \lesssim 1\) with probability 1 − \(o(1)\). Substituting \(\lambda = c\sqrt{n} \Phi^{-1}(1 - \gamma/(2pN_n))\) and \(C_n \lesssim (s_n \log a_n/n)^{1/2}\) gives
\[ \bar{q}_{A_{u,2}} \geq P \frac{1}{n^{1/(2q)} M_{n,2} \sqrt{s_n}} \geq \frac{1}{\delta_n^{1/2} n^{1/4}} \geq \left( \frac{s_n \log a_n}{\delta_n n} \right)^{1/2} \]
uniformly over $u \in \mathcal{U}$. Moreover,
\[
\left( L + \frac{1}{c} \right) \| \hat{\Psi}_{u0} \|_{\infty} \lambda \sqrt{s_n} \frac{n \log s_n}{n \delta_c} + 6 \tilde{c} C_n \lesssim \left( \frac{s_n \log a_n}{n} \right)^{1/2}
\]
since $\sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}} \| \hat{\Psi}_{u0} \|_{\infty} \lesssim 1$ with probability $1 - o(1)$. Hence, since $\delta_n = o(1)$, the condition on $\bar{q}_{A_u}$ required in Lemma $\text{[14]}$ is satisfied with probability $1 - o(1)$. In addition, note that (F.5) holds with probability $1 - o(1)$ by Lemma $\text{[14]}$. Therefore, applying Lemma $\text{[14]}$ gives
\[
\| \sqrt{w_u} X'_u(\hat{\theta}_u - \theta_u) \|_{\mathbb{P}, 2} \lesssim (s_n \log a_n/n)^{1/2} \quad \text{and} \quad \| \hat{\theta}_u - \theta_u \|_1 \lesssim (s_n \log a_n/n)^{1/2} \quad \text{(F.5)}
\]
with probability $1 - o(1)$ uniformly over $u \in \mathcal{U}$.

The second inequality in (F.5) gives the second inequality in the first asserted claim of the theorem. To transform the first inequality in (F.5) into the first inequality in the first asserted claim of the theorem (and also to prove other claims), we apply Lemma $\text{[12]}$. We have to verify (L.6). To do so, note that
\[
\sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}, 1 \leq i \leq n} \| X'_u(\hat{\theta}_u - \theta_u) \| \lesssim P_n n^{1/2q} M_{n, 2} \| \hat{\theta}_u - \theta_u \|_1 \lesssim \{ n^{-1+1/q} M_{n, 2} s_n^2 \log a_n \}^{1/2} \lesssim \delta_n = o(1)
\]
by Assumption $\text{[34]}$, vii, viii) and since $M_{n, 2} \geq 1$. Also, note that uniformly over $t$ and $\Delta t$ in $\mathbb{R}$ with $|\Delta t| \leq 1$, we have
\[
|\Lambda(t + \Delta t) - \Lambda(t)| = \left| \frac{e^{t+\Delta t} - e^t}{1 + e^{t+\Delta t}} - \frac{e^t}{1 + e^t} \right| = \frac{|e^{t+\Delta t} - e^t|}{(1 + e^{t+\Delta t})(1 + e^t)} \leq \frac{|e^{t}| e^{\Delta t} - 1|}{(1 + e^t)^2} \lesssim \Lambda'(t) \Delta t. \quad \text{(F.6)}
\]
Thus, with probability $1 - o(1)$,
\[
|\partial_g M_u(Y_{ui}, X_{ui}, \hat{\theta}_u) - \partial_g M_u(Y_{ui}, X_{ui}, \theta_u)\| \delta| \lesssim \Lambda'(X'_u \theta_u) \| X'_u(\hat{\theta}_u - \theta_u) \|_{\mathbb{P}, 2} \| X'_u \delta\| \lesssim \Lambda'(X'_u \theta_u) \| X'_u \delta\|
\]
uniformly over $i = 1, \ldots, n$ and $u \in \mathcal{U}$. Also, since $|v_{ui}| \leq w_u/4$ by Assumption $\text{[35]}$ and $w_u = f_{u}^2 \leq 1$,
\[
\Lambda'(X'_u \theta_u) = f_{u}^2 - r_{ui} + 2r_{ui} \Lambda(X'_u \theta_u) + r_{ui}^2 \leq w_u + 3|v_{ui}| + w_u^2 \leq 3w_u \leq 3\sqrt{w_u},
\]
see the expression for $\Lambda'(X'_u \theta_u)$ above in this proof. Therefore, for some constant $C$, \[
|\mathbb{E}_n[\partial_g M_u(Y_u, X_u, \hat{\theta}_u) - \partial_g M_u(Y_u, X_u, \theta_u)]\| \delta| \leq C \| \sqrt{w_u} X'_u(\hat{\theta}_u - \theta_u) \|_{\mathbb{P}, 2} \| X'_u \delta\|_{\mathbb{P}, 2} \leq L_n \| X'_u \delta\|_{\mathbb{P}, 2}
\]
with probability $1 - o(1)$ uniformly over $u \in \mathcal{U}$ for some $L_n$ satisfying $L_n \lesssim (s_n \log a_n/n)^{1/2}$. Hence, since $\sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}} \phi_{\max}(\ell_n s_n, u) \lesssim 1$ with probability $1 - o(1)$ for some $\ell_n \to \infty$ sufficiently slowly by Lemma $\text{[33]}$, Lemma $\text{[12]}$ implies that $\sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}} \| \hat{\theta}_u \|_0 \lesssim s_n$ with probability $1 - o(1)$, which is the second asserted claim of the theorem.

In turn, since $\sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}} \| \hat{\theta}_u \|_0 \lesssim s_n$ with probability $1 - o(1)$, Lemma $\text{[33]}$ also establishes that
\[
\| \sqrt{w_u} X'_u(\hat{\theta}_u - \theta_u) \|_{\mathbb{P}, 2} \gtrsim \| \sqrt{w_u} X'_u(\hat{\theta}_u - \theta_u) \|_{\mathbb{P}, 2} \gtrsim \| \hat{\theta}_u - \theta_u \|
\]
with probability $1 - o(1)$ uniformly over $u \in \mathcal{U}$, where the inequality follows from Assumption 3.4(i). Combining these inequalities with (L.5) gives the first inequality in the first asserted claim of the theorem.

It remains to prove the claim about the estimators $\tilde{\theta}_u$. We apply Lemma 1.3. We have to verify the condition (L.7) on $\tilde{q}_{A_n}$ required in the lemma. To do so, we first bound $\tilde{q}_{A_n}$ from below for $A_u = \{\delta \in \mathbb{R}^p : \|\delta\|_0 \leq Cs\}$ where $C$ is a constant such that $\tilde{s}_u + s_n \leq Cs_n$ with probability $1 - o(1)$ uniformly over $u \in \mathcal{U}$. We have

$$\tilde{q}_{A_n} = \inf_{\delta \in A_u} \frac{\mathbb{E}_n[w_u|X_u'\delta|^2]}{\mathbb{E}_n[w_u|X_u'|^3]} \geq \inf_{\delta \in A_u} \frac{\mathbb{E}_n[w_u|X_u'\delta|^2]}{\max_{1 \leq i \leq n} \|X_{ui}\|_\infty \|\delta\|_1}$$

uniformly over $u \in \mathcal{U}$, where the inequality preceding the last one follows from Assumption 3.4(vii) and the definition of $\phi_{\min}(Cs_n, u)$, and the last one follows from Assumption 3.4(viii) and the observation that by Lemma F.3, $\inf_{u \in \mathcal{U}} \phi_{\min}(Cs_n, u)$ is bounded away from zero with probability $1 - o(1)$ uniformly over $u \in \mathcal{U}$.

Next we bound from above the right-hand side of (L.7). It follows by (L.8) that uniformly over $u \in \mathcal{U}$ with probability $1 - o(1)$,

$$\mathbb{E}_n[M_u(Y_u, X_u, \tilde{\theta}_u)] - \mathbb{E}_n[M_u(Y_u, X_u, \theta_u)] \leq s_n \log a_n/n$$

since $\lambda/n \approx (\log a_n/n)^{1/2}$, $\|\tilde{\theta}_u - \theta_u\|_1 \approx (s_n \log a_n/n)^{1/2}$, and sup$_{u \in \mathcal{U}} \|\tilde{\Psi}_u\|_\infty \approx 1$ with probability $1 - o(1)$. Furthermore, $C_n \approx (s_n \log a_n/n)^{1/2}$ and

$$\sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}} \|\mathbb{E}_n[S_u]\|_\infty \leq \sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}} \|\tilde{\Psi}_u\|_\infty \|\tilde{\Psi}_u^{-1}\mathbb{E}_n[S_u]\|_\infty \lesssim \lambda/n$$

with probability $1 - o(1)$ by the choice of $\lambda$; see Lemma 1.4. Hence, it follows that the right-hand side of (L.7) is bounded up-to a constant by $(s_n \log a_n/n)^{1/2}$ with probability $1 - o(1)$ uniformly over $u \in \mathcal{U}$. Since $s_n^2 \log a_n/n \leq 1$ (see Assumption 3.4(viii) and recall that $M_{n,2} \geq 1$) and $\delta_n = o(1)$, the condition (L.7) on $\tilde{q}_{A_n}$ required in Lemma 1.3 holds with probability $1 - o(1)$ uniformly over $u \in \mathcal{U}$. Hence, Lemma 1.3 implies that

$$\|\sqrt{w_u}X_u(\tilde{\theta}_u - \theta_u)\|_{p,2} \lesssim (s_n \log a_n/n)^{1/2}$$

with probability $1 - o(1)$ uniformly over $u \in \mathcal{U}$. Finally, as in the case of $\hat{\theta}$’s, we also have $\|\sqrt{w_u}X_u(\tilde{\theta}_u - \theta_u)\|_{p,2} \geq \|\tilde{\theta}_u - \theta_u\|$ with probability $1 - o(1)$ uniformly over $u \in \mathcal{U}$, which gives the last asserted claim and completes the proof of the theorem. ■

**Proof of Theorem 4.2.** The strategy of this proof is similar to that of Theorem 4.1. In particular, we will rely upon results in Appendix I with $\mathcal{U}$ and $p$ replaced by $\tilde{\mathcal{U}} = \mathcal{U} \times [\tilde{p}]$ and $\tilde{p} = p + \tilde{p} - 1$, respectively, where for $\tilde{u} = (u, j) \in \tilde{\mathcal{U}}$, we set $Y_{\tilde{u}} = D_j$, $X_{\tilde{u}} = (X')' = (D_{[\tilde{p}]\setminus j}, X')'$, $\theta_{\tilde{u}} = \gamma_{\tilde{u}}$, and $\tilde{q}_{A_n}$.
\(\hat{\theta}_u = \gamma_u^j, \bar{\theta}_u = \gamma_u^j, a_u = (f_u, r_{uj}), r_u = r_{uj} = X^j(\gamma_u^j - \bar{\gamma}_u^j),\) and \(w_u = r_u^2.\) Note that for all \(\tilde{u} \in \tilde{U},\) we have that \(\theta_u\) satisfies (1.1) where

\[
M_{\tilde{u}}(Y_{\tilde{u}}, X_{\tilde{u}}, \theta, a) = 2^{-1} f^2(D_j - X^j \theta - r)^2
\]

for \(\theta\) being a vector in \(\mathbb{R}^p\) and \(a\) being a pair \((f, r)\) of functions of \(D\) and \(X.\) Similarly, \(\hat{\theta}_u\) satisfies (1.2) where \(M_{\tilde{u}}(Y_{\tilde{u}}, X_{\tilde{u}}, \theta) = M_{\tilde{u}}(Y_{\tilde{u}}, X_{\tilde{u}}, \theta, (f_u, \mathcal{O}))\) and \(\mathcal{O} = \mathcal{O}(D, X)\), the identically zero function of \(D\) and \(X.\)

We first verify Condition WL with

\[
\epsilon_n = \frac{\delta_n^2}{n^{1/2+1/q}(p + \bar{p})^{1/2}(M_{n,1}^2 \vee M_{n,2}^2)},
\]

\(N_n = pp^2n^2,\) and the following semi-metric \(d_{\tilde{U}}\) on \(\tilde{U}:\) for all \(\tilde{u} = (u, j)\) and \(\tilde{u}' = (u', j')\) in \(\tilde{U},\)

\[
d_{\tilde{U}}(\tilde{u}, \tilde{u}') = |u - u'| \quad \text{if} \quad j = j' \quad \text{and} \quad d_{\tilde{U}}(\tilde{u}, \tilde{u}') \leq \bar{p}/\epsilon \quad \text{for all} \quad \epsilon > 0.
\]

Also, note that \(M_{n,1} \vee M_{n,2} \leq \delta_n n^{1/2-1/q}\) by Assumption 3.4(vi,viii), and so

\[
1/\epsilon_n \leq n(p + \bar{p})^{1/2}/\delta_n \leq n^2(p + \bar{p})^{1/2}
\]

since \(\delta_n \geq 1/n\) by Assumption 3.4(i,vi,viii). Thus, \(\epsilon_n\) and \(N_n\) satisfy the inequality \(N_n \geq N(\epsilon_n, \tilde{U}, d_{\tilde{U}}),\) which is the first requirement of Condition WL.

Next, we verify Condition WL(i). As in front of Condition WL in Appendix I for \(\tilde{u} = (u, j),\) let

\[
S_u = S_{uj} = \partial_{\theta} M_{\tilde{u}}(Y_{\tilde{u}}, X_{\tilde{u}}, \theta, a_{\tilde{u}})|_{\theta = \theta_{\tilde{u}}} = -f_{u}^2(D_j - X^j \gamma_{u}^j)(X^j)' = -f_{u}^2 Z_j^i(X^j)'.
\]

Then the inequality \(\Phi^{-1}(1 - t) \leq \sqrt{\log(1/t)},\) which holds uniformly over \(t \in (0, 1/2),\) implies that

\[
(E_P[|S_u|^3])^{1/3} \Phi^{-1}(1 - \gamma/2pN_n) \leq (E_P[|Z_k^j X^j|^3])^{1/3} \log^{1/2} a_n \leq \delta_n n^{1/6}
\]

uniformly over \(\tilde{u} \in \tilde{U}\) and \(k \in [\bar{p}],\) where the second inequality holds by Assumption 3.4(iii). Hence, Condition WL(i) holds for some \(\varphi_n\) satisfying \(\varphi_n \leq \delta_n.\)

To verify Condition WL(ii), note that by Assumption 3.4(ii), we have \(E_P[S_{uk}^2] \geq 1\) and

\[
E_P[S_{uk}^2] \leq E_P[|Z_k^j X^j|^2] \leq E_P[|Z_k^j|^4 + |X_k^j|^4] \leq 1
\]

uniformly over \(\tilde{u} = (u, j) \in \tilde{U}\) and \(k \in [\bar{p}]\) by Assumption 3.4(iv).

To verify Condition WL(iii), we use the decomposition

\[
S_{\tilde{u}k} - S_{\tilde{u}k'} = -(f_u^2 - f'_{u})Z_k^j X^j_k + f_{u}^2 X^j_k (\gamma_k^j - \gamma'_{u})X^j_k
\]

for \(\tilde{u} = (u, j)\) and \(\tilde{u}' = (u', j)\) in \(\tilde{U}.\) By (E.2) and (E.1) we have

\[
|f_u^2 - f'_{u}| \leq |u - u'| \quad \text{and} \quad ||\gamma_k^j - \gamma'_{u}||_1 \leq \sqrt{p + \bar{p}}|u - u'|
\]
uniformly over \(u, u' \in \mathcal{U}\) and \(j \in [\tilde{p}]\). Therefore, uniformly over \(\tilde{u} = (u, j)\) and \(\tilde{u}' = (u', j)\) in \(\tilde{\mathcal{U}}\) such that \(|u - u'| \leq \epsilon_n\), we have

\[
|S_{\tilde{u}k} - S_{\tilde{u}'k}| \lesssim \left( |Z_{uj}^j| \|X^j\|_\infty + \|X^j\|_\infty \sqrt{p + \bar{p}} \right) \cdot |u - u'|
\]

\[
\lesssim \left( |Z_{uj}^j|^2 + \|X^j\|_\infty^2 \right) \cdot \sqrt{p + \bar{p}} \epsilon_n.
\]  

(F.8)

Since \(E_{\mathcal{P}}[\max_{1 \leq i \leq n, j \in [\tilde{p}]} |Z_{ui}^j|^{2(p^\dagger)}] \leq n^{1/q} M_{n,1}^2\) and \(E_{\mathcal{P}}[\max_{1 \leq i \leq n, j \in [\tilde{p}]} \|X_i^j\|_\infty^{2\epsilon_n}] \leq n^{1/q} M_{n,2}^2\) by Assumption 3.4(v, vii), we have by Markov’s inequality that with probability \(1 - o(1)\),

\[
\sup_{d_{\mathcal{P}}(\tilde{u}, \tilde{u}') \leq \epsilon_n} \max_{k \in [\tilde{p}]} |E_n [S_{\tilde{u}k} - S_{\tilde{u}'k}]| \lesssim \delta_n n^{-1/2}.
\]

In addition, uniformly over \(\tilde{u}, \tilde{u}' \in \tilde{\mathcal{U}}\) with \(d_{\mathcal{P}}(\tilde{u}, \tilde{u}') \leq \epsilon_n\) and \(k \in [\tilde{p}]\),

\[
|E_{\mathcal{P}}[S_{\tilde{u}k}^2 - S_{\tilde{u}'k}^2]| \lesssim \left( E_{\mathcal{P}}[(S_{\tilde{u}k} - S_{\tilde{u}'k})^2] \right)^{1/2} \cdot \left( E_{\mathcal{P}}[(S_{\tilde{u}k}^2 + S_{\tilde{u}'k}^2)] \right)^{1/2}
\]

\[
\lesssim \left( (M_{n,1}^2 + M_{n,2}^2)(p + \bar{p})^{1/2} \epsilon_n \right)^{1/2} \lesssim \delta_n.
\]

Further, let \(\mathcal{U}^\epsilon\) denote a minimal \(\epsilon_n\)-net for \(\mathcal{U}\). Using (F.7) and (F.8), we obtain that with probability \(1 - o(1)\),

\[
\sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}} \max_{j \in [\tilde{p}], k \in [\tilde{p}]} |(E_n - E_{\mathcal{P}})[S_{ujk}]| \lesssim \sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}^\epsilon} \max_{j \in [\tilde{p}], k \in [\tilde{p}]} |(E_n - E_{\mathcal{P}})[S_{ujk}]| + \delta_n.
\]

To bound the first term on the right-hand side of this inequality, we apply Lemma 3.1 with \(X_{ui}\) and \(p\) replaced by \(S_{\tilde{u}i}\) and \(\bar{p}\), respectively, and \(k = 1\), where \(S_{\tilde{u}i} = (S_{\tilde{u}i1}, \ldots, S_{\tilde{u}i[\tilde{p}]}\dagger) = -f_{ui}^2 Z_{ui}^j(X_i^j)'\) for \(\tilde{u} = (u, j) \in \tilde{\mathcal{U}}\) and \(i, 1, \ldots, n\). With

\[
K^2 = E_{\mathcal{P}} \left[ \max_{1 \leq i \leq n} \max_{u \in \mathcal{U}^\epsilon, j \in [\tilde{p}], k \in [\tilde{p}]} |S_{ujki}|^2 \right] \leq E_{\mathcal{P}} \max_{1 \leq i \leq n} \sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}^\epsilon} \sup_{j \in [\tilde{p}], k \in [\tilde{p}]} |Z_{ui}^j|^2 \|X_i^j\|_\infty \lesssim n^{2/q}(M_{n,1}^4 + M_{n,2}^4),
\]

which holds by Assumption 3.4(v, vii), the lemma yields

\[
\max_{u \in \mathcal{U}^\epsilon} \max_{j \in [\tilde{p}], k \in [\tilde{p}]} |(E_n - E_{\mathcal{P}})[S_{ujk}]| \lesssim n^{-1/2} n^{1/q} (M_{n,1}^2 + M_{n,2}^2) \log a_n \lesssim \delta_n \log^{1/2} a_n = o(1)
\]

by Assumption 3.4(vi) and (viii). Thus, Condition WL(iii) holds with some \(\Delta_n\) and \(\varphi_n\) satisfying \(\Delta_n = o(1)\) and \(\varphi_n = o(1)\).

Next, we verify Assumption 1.1. The function \(\theta \mapsto M_\theta(Y_\tilde{u}, X_\tilde{u}, \theta)\) is convex almost surely, which is the first requirement of Assumption 1.1. Further, to verify Assumption 1.1(a), note that

\[
[\partial_\theta M_\theta(Y_\tilde{u}, X, \theta_u) - \partial_\theta M_\theta(Y_\tilde{u}, X, \theta_u, a_u)]' \delta = -\left( \tilde{f}_u^2 \tilde{r}_{uj} + (\tilde{f}_u^2 - f_u^2)Z_{uj}^j \right) \cdot X^j \delta,
\]

so that by the Cauchy-Schwarz and triangle inequalities, since \(w_\delta = \tilde{f}_u^2\), we have

\[
|E_n [\partial_\theta M_\theta(Y_\tilde{u}, X, \theta_u) - \partial_\theta M_\theta(Y_\tilde{u}, X, \theta_u, a_u)]' \delta| \leq \left( \|\tilde{f}_u^2 \tilde{r}_{uj}\|_{\mathcal{P}, 2} + \|\tilde{f}_u^2 - f_u^2\|_{\mathcal{P}, 2} \right) \cdot \|\sqrt{w_\delta} X^j \delta\|_{\mathcal{P}, 2}.
\]
To bound $\sup_{u \in U, j \in [p]} \| \tilde{f}_u r_{u,j} \|_{p_n,2}$, note that $\tilde{f}_u \leq 1$, and so Lemma F.3 shows that with probability $1 - o(1)$,
\[
\sup_{u \in U, j \in [p]} \| \tilde{f}_u r_{u,j} \|_{p_n,2} \leq \sup_{u \in U, j \in [p]} \| r_{u,j} \|_{p_n,2} \lesssim (s_n \log a_n/n)^{1/2}.
\]
Also, by Lemma F.2 with probability $1 - o(1)$,
\[
\sup_{u \in U, j \in [p]} \| (\tilde{f}_u^2 - f_u^2) z_{u,j}^j / \tilde{f}_u \|_{p_n,2} \lesssim (s_n \log a_n/n)^{1/2}.
\]
Hence, Assumption III (a) holds for some $\Delta_n$ and $C_n$ satisfying $\Delta_n = o(1)$ and $C_n \lesssim (s_n \log a_n/n)^{1/2}$.

To prove Assumption III (b), as in Appendix III for $\tilde{u} = (u, j) \in \tilde{U}$, let $\tilde{\Psi}_{u,j} = \tilde{\Psi}_{u,j} = \text{diag}(\{l_{u,j,k}, k \in [\tilde{p}]\})$ where $l_{u,j,k} = l_{u,j,k} = (\mathbb{E}_n[\tilde{S}_u^2])^{1/2}, k \in [\tilde{p}]$. Note that by Condition WL(ii,iii), which is verified above,
\[
1 \lesssim \tilde{\Psi}_{u,j} \lesssim 1
\]
with probability $1 - o(1)$ uniformly over $\tilde{u} \in \tilde{U}$ and $k \in [\tilde{p}]$. Now, suppose that $\bar{m} = 0$ (even though Algorithm 4 requires $\bar{m} \geq 1$). Then uniformly over $u \in U, j \in [\tilde{p}]$, and $k \in [\tilde{p}]$ with probability $1 - o(1)$,
\[
\hat{I}_{u,j,k,0} \gtrsim \left( \mathbb{E}_n[\hat{f}_u^4(D_j X_k^j)^2] \right)^{1/2} \gtrsim \left( \mathbb{E}_n[f_u^4(D_j X_k^j)^2] \right)^{1/2} \gtrsim 1
\]
where the second inequality follows from the observation that $|\hat{f}_u^2 - f_u^2| \leq f_u^2$ with probability $1 - o(1)$ uniformly over $i = 1, \ldots, n$ and $u \in U$ (see (F.12) in the proof of Lemma F.2), and the third from the same derivations as those used to obtain Condition WL(ii,iii). Also, uniformly over $u \in U, j \in [\tilde{p}]$, and $k \in [\tilde{p}]$,
\[
\hat{I}_{u,j,k,0} \lesssim \max_{1 \leq i \leq n} \| X_i^j \|_{\infty} (\mathbb{E}_n[D_j^2])^{1/2} \lesssim_p n^{1/(2q)} M_{n,2}
\]
by Assumption 3.4 (vii) since $\tilde{f}_u \leq 1$. Therefore, Assumption III (b) holds with some $\Delta_n, \ell$, and $L$ satisfying $\Delta_n = o(1), \ell \gtrsim 1$, and $L \lesssim n^{1/(2q)} M_{n,2} \log^{1/2} a_n$.

To establish Assumption III (b) for $\bar{m} \geq 1$, which is required by Algorithm 4, we proceed by induction. Assuming that Assumption III (b) holds with some $\Delta_n, \ell$, and $L$ satisfying $\Delta_n = o(1), \ell \gtrsim 1$, and $L \lesssim n^{1/(2q)} M_{n,2} \log^{1/2} a_n$ when the number of loops in Algorithm 4 is $\bar{m} - 1$, we can complete the proof of the theorem to show that $\| \tilde{f}_u X^j(\gamma_u^j - \gamma_u^j)^2 \|_{p_n,2} \lesssim (L + 1) \log a_n/n)^{1/2}$ with probability $1 - o(1)$ uniformly over $u \in U$ and $j \in [\tilde{p}]$ for $m = \bar{m} - 1$.

Thus, by the triangle inequality,
\[
\| \tilde{f}_u X^j(\gamma_u^j - \gamma_u^j)^2 \|_{p_n,2} \lesssim (L + 1)(s_n \log a_n/n)^{1/2}
\]
with probability $1 - o(1)$ uniformly over $u \in U$ and $j \in [\tilde{p}]$ since
\[
\| \tilde{f}_u X^j(\gamma_u^j - \gamma_u^j) \|_{p_n,2} \leq \| X^j(\gamma_u^j - \gamma_u^j) \|_{p_n,2} \lesssim_p n^{1/(2q)} M_{n,2}(s_n \log a_n/n)^{1/2}
\]
\[
\lesssim \max_{1 \leq i \leq n} \| X_i^j \| \cdot \| \gamma_u^j - \gamma_u^j \|_1 \leq_p n^{1/(2q)} M_{n,2}(s_n \log a_n/n)^{1/2}
\]
uniformly over $u \in \mathcal{U}$ and $j \in [p]$. Then for $m = \tilde{m}$, we have uniformly over $u \in \mathcal{U}$, $j \in [p]$, and $k \in [\bar{p}]$,

\[
\hat{l}_{u,j,k} - l_{u,j,k} = \left( \mathbb{E}_u[\tilde{f}_u^4(X_k^j)^2(D^j - X^j\gamma^j_u)^2] \right)^{1/2} - \left( \mathbb{E}_u[f_u^4(X_k^j)^2(D^j - X^j\gamma^j_u)^2] \right)^{1/2} \leq \mathbb{E}_u[\tilde{f}_u^4(X_k^j)^2(D^j - X^j\gamma^j_u)^2] \leq \mathbb{E}_u[f_u^4(X_k^j)^2(D^j - X^j\gamma^j_u)^2] \leq \delta_n log^{1/2} n = o(1)
\]

where the second line follows from the triangle inequality and the observation that $(\tilde{f}_u^2 - f_u^2)^2 \leq f_u^2 - \tilde{f}_u^2$, the third from $\hat{f}_i \leq 1$ and $f_u \leq 1$, the fourth from (F.9) and (F.10), and the fifth from Assumption 3.4 (viii). Thus, for $m \geq 1$, Assumption 1.1(b) holds for some $\Delta_n$, $\ell$, and $L$ satisfying $\Delta_n = o(1)$, $\ell \geq 1$, and $L \leq 1$.

Further, Assumption 1.1(c) holds with $\Delta_n = 0$ and $\bar{q}_{A_{\tilde{u}}} = \infty$ for any $A_{\tilde{u}}$ since for any $\tilde{u} = (u, j) \in \tilde{U}$ and $d \in \mathbb{R}^{\tilde{p}}$, we have

\[
\mathbb{E}_n[M_\mathcal{U}(Y_{\tilde{u}}, X_{\tilde{u}}, \theta_{\tilde{u}} + \delta)] - \mathbb{E}_n[M_\mathcal{U}(Y_{\tilde{u}}, X_{\tilde{u}}, \theta_{\tilde{u}})] = -\mathbb{E}_n[\tilde{f}_u^2(D^j - X^j\gamma^j_{\tilde{u}})X^j\delta] + 2^{-1}\mathbb{E}_n[(\tilde{f}_uX^j\delta)^2]
\]

and

\[
2^{-1}\mathbb{E}_n[(\tilde{f}_uX^j\delta)^2] \geq \mathbb{E}_n[\tilde{f}_u^2X^j\delta^2] = \|\sqrt{w_u}X^j\delta\|_{\mathbb{P},2}
\]

where we used $\tilde{f}_u \leq 1/2$.

We are now ready to apply Lemma 1.1. Observe that by Lemma 1.4, $\tilde{u}$ satisfies (15) with probability $1 - o(1)$. Also, as established in (1.12) in the proof of Lemma 1.2, $|\tilde{f}_u^2 - f_u^2| \leq \tilde{f}_u^2/2$ with probability $1 - o(1)$ uniformly over $i = 1, \ldots, n$ and $u \in \mathcal{U}$. Therefore, since Lemma 1.3 implies that for some $\ell_n$ satisfying $\ell_n \rightarrow \infty$,

\[
1 \leq \min_{\|\delta\|_0 \leq \ell_n, s_n} \frac{\|f_uX^j\delta\|_{\mathbb{P},2}}{\|\delta\|_2} \leq \max_{\|\delta\|_0 \leq \ell_n, s_n} \frac{\|X^j\delta\|_{\mathbb{P},2}^2}{\|\delta\|_2^2} \leq 1
\]

with probability $1 - o(1)$ uniformly over $\tilde{u} \in \tilde{U}$, it follows that $\tilde{K}_{2\tilde{u}} \geq 1$ with probability $1 - o(1)$. In addition, $\sup_{\tilde{u} \in \tilde{U}} \|\tilde{\Psi}_{\tilde{u}}\|_{\mathbb{P}} \leq 1$ and $\sup_{\tilde{u} \in \tilde{U}} \|\tilde{\Psi}_{\tilde{u}}^{-1}\|_{\mathbb{P}} \leq 1$ with probability $1 - o(1)$. Therefore, applying Lemma 1.1 gives

\[
\|\tilde{f}_uX^j(\gamma_u^j - \gamma_{\tilde{u}}^j)\|_{\mathbb{P},2} \leq (s_n \log a_n/n)^{1/2}
\]

and $\|\gamma_u^j - \gamma_{\tilde{u}}^j\|_1 \leq (s_n \log a_n/n)^{1/2}$.

The second inequality in (F.11) gives the second inequality in the first asserted claim of the theorem. To transform the first inequality in (F.11) into the first inequality in the first asserted claim of the theorem (and also to prove other claims), we apply Lemma 1.2. We have to verify (1.6). To do so, note that for $\tilde{u} = (u, j) \in \tilde{U}$, we have

\[
|\partial_{\tilde{u}}M_\mathcal{U}(Y_{\tilde{u}}, X_{\tilde{u}}, \theta_{\tilde{u}}) - \partial_{\tilde{u}}M_\mathcal{U}(Y_{\tilde{u}}, X_{\tilde{u}}, \theta_{\tilde{u}})|^2 \leq |\tilde{f}_uX^j(\tilde{\theta}_{\tilde{u}} - \theta_{\tilde{u}})| \cdot |\tilde{f}_uX^j\delta|.
\]
Therefore, by the Cauchy-Schwarz inequality and since $\hat{f}_u \leq 1$,
\[
|E_n[\partial_b M_\tilde{u}(Y_\tilde{u}, X_\tilde{u}, \theta_\tilde{u}) - \partial_b M_\tilde{u}(Y_\tilde{u}, X_\tilde{u}, \theta_\tilde{u})]|^2 \leq \|\hat{f}_u X^j (\tilde{\gamma}_\tilde{u}^j - \tilde{\gamma}_\tilde{u}^j)\|_{\mathbb{F}_n, 2} \|\hat{f}_u X^j \delta\|_{\mathbb{F}_n, 2}
\leq L_n \|X^j \delta\|_{\mathbb{F}_n, 2}
\]
with probability $1 - o(1)$ uniformly over $\tilde{u} = (u, j) \in \tilde{U}$ for some $L_n$ satisfying $L_n \lesssim (s_n \log a_n/n)^{1/2}$.

Thus, since $\sup_{\tilde{u} \in \tilde{U}} \phi_{\max}(\ell_n s_n, \tilde{u}) \lesssim 1$ for some $\ell_n \to \infty$ with probability $1 - o(1)$ by Lemma F.3, it follows from Lemma I.2 that $\sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}} \|\tilde{\gamma}_u^j\|_0 \lesssim s_n$ with probability $1 - o(1)$ uniformly over $u \in \mathcal{U}$ and $j \in [\bar{p}]$, which is the second asserted claim of the theorem.

In turn, with probability $1 - o(1)$, uniformly over $u \in \mathcal{U}$ and $j \in [\bar{p}]$, we have
\[
\|\hat{f}_u X^j (\tilde{\gamma}_u^j - \tilde{\gamma}_u^j)\|_{\mathbb{F}_n, 2} \gtrsim \|f_u X^j (\tilde{\gamma}_u^j - \tilde{\gamma}_u^j)\|_{\mathbb{F}_n, 2} \gtrsim \|\tilde{\gamma}_u^j - \tilde{\gamma}_u^j\|.
\]
Combining these inequalities with (F.11) gives the first inequality in the first asserted claim of the theorem.

It remains to prove the claim about the estimators $\tilde{\gamma}_u^j$. We apply Lemma I.3. The condition (I.7) on $q_{A\tilde{u}}$ required in the lemma holds almost surely since $q_{A\tilde{u}} = \infty$. Also, it follows from (I.8) that uniformly over $u \in \mathcal{U}$ and $j \in [\bar{p}]$ we have
\[
E_n[M_\tilde{u}(Y_\tilde{u}, X_\tilde{u}, \theta_\tilde{u})] - E_n[M_\tilde{u}(Y_\tilde{u}, X_\tilde{u}, \theta_\tilde{u})] \lesssim s_n \log a_n/n
\]
since $\lambda/n \lesssim (\log a_n/n)^{1/2}$, $\sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\bar{p}]} \|\tilde{\gamma}_u^j - \tilde{\gamma}_u^j\|_1 \lesssim (s_n \log a_n/n)^{1/2}$, and $\sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\bar{p}]} \|	ilde{\Psi}_{u \tilde{j} 0}\| \lesssim 1$ with probability $1 - o(1)$. Furthermore, $C_n \lesssim (s_n \log a_n/n)^{1/2}$ and
\[
\sup_{u \in \tilde{U}} \|E_n[S_{\tilde{u}}]\|_\infty \leq \sup_{u \in \tilde{U}} \|	ilde{\Psi}_{\tilde{u}0}\|_\infty \|	ilde{\Psi}_{\tilde{u}0}^{-1} E_n[S_{\tilde{u}}]\|_\infty \lesssim \lambda/n
\]
with probability $1 - o(1)$ by the choice of $\lambda$; see Lemma I.4. In addition, uniformly over $\tilde{u} \in \tilde{U}$ with probability $1 - o(1)$, we have $\tilde{s}_\tilde{u} + s_n \lesssim s_n$ and $\phi_{\min}(Cs_n, \tilde{u}) \gtrsim 1$ for arbitrarily large $C$. Hence, by Lemma I.3
\[
\|\sqrt{w_{\tilde{u}}} X^j (\tilde{\gamma}_u^j - \tilde{\gamma}_u^j)\|_{\mathbb{F}_n, 2} \lesssim (s_n \log a_n/n)^{1/2}
\]
with probability $1 - o(1)$ uniformly over $u \in \mathcal{U}$ and $j \in [\bar{p}]$. Finally, as in the case of $\tilde{\gamma}_u^j$'s, we also have $\|\sqrt{w_{\tilde{u}}} X^j (\tilde{\gamma}_u^j - \tilde{\gamma}_u^j)\|_{\mathbb{F}_n, 2} \gtrsim \|\tilde{\gamma}_u^j - \tilde{\gamma}_u^j\|$ with probability $1 - o(1)$ uniformly over $u \in \mathcal{U}$ and $j \in [\bar{p}]$, which gives the last asserted claim and completes the proof of the theorem.

**Auxiliary Lemmas for Proofs of Theorems 4.1 and 4.2**

**Lemma F.1 (Control of Approximation Error).** Suppose that Assumptions 3.7 - 3.5 hold for all $P \in \mathcal{P}_n$. Then for $\tilde{r}_{uj} = X^j (\gamma_\tilde{u}^j - \tilde{\gamma}_\tilde{u}^j)$, we have with probability $1 - o(1)$ that
\[
\sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\bar{p}]} E_n[\tilde{r}_{uj}^2] \lesssim s_n \log a_n/n
\]
uniformly over $P \in \mathcal{P}_n$. 

Lemma F.2 (Control of Estimated Weights and Score). Suppose that Assumptions 3.1 – 3.3 hold for all $P \in \mathcal{P}_n$. Then with probability $1 - o(1)$, we have

$$
\sup_{u \in U} \sup_{j \in \bar{p}} \left\| (\hat{f}_u^2 - f_u^2) Z_j^u / \hat{f}_u \right\|_{\mathcal{F}_{n,2}} \lesssim (s_n \log a_n/n)^{1/2}
$$

uniformly over $P \in \mathcal{P}_n$.

Lemma F.3 (Functional Sparse Eigenvalues). Suppose that Assumptions 3.1 – 3.5 hold for all $P \in \mathcal{P}_n$. Then for $t_n \to \infty$ slowly enough, we have

$$
\sup_{u \in U} \sup_{\|\delta\|_0 \leq \epsilon_n s_n, \|\delta\| = 1} |1 - \|f_u(D', X')\delta\|_{\mathcal{F}_{n,2}} / \|f_u(D', X')\delta\|_{\mathcal{F}_{2}}| = o_P(1) \quad \text{and}
$$

$$
\sup_{\|\delta\|_0 \leq \epsilon_n s_n, \|\delta\| = 1} |1 - \|f_u(D', X')\delta\|_{\mathcal{F}_{n,2}} / \|f_u(D', X')\delta\|_{\mathcal{F}_{2}}| = o_P(1)
$$

uniformly over $P \in \mathcal{P}_n$.

Proof of Lemma F.1. By Assumption 3.2, we have that $\sup_{u \in U} \max_{j \in [\bar{p}]} \|\gamma_u^j\|_0 \leq s_n$ and

$$
\sup_{u \in U} \max_{j \in [\bar{p}]} \left( \|\gamma_u^j - \gamma_u^j\| + s_n^{-1/2} \|\gamma_u^j - \gamma_u^j\|_1 \right) \leq C_1 (s_n \log a_n/n)^{1/2}.
$$

Also, by (E.4), we have $\|\gamma_u^j - \gamma_u^j\| \leq L_\gamma \|u - u'\|$ for some constant $L_\gamma$ uniformly over $u, u' \in U$. By the triangle inequality,

$$
\sup_{u \in U, j \in [\bar{p}]} \mathbb{E}[\tilde{r}_{uj}^2] \leq \sup_{u \in U, j \in [\bar{p}]} |(\mathbb{E} - E_P)[\tilde{r}_{uj}^2]| + \sup_{u \in U, j \in [\bar{p}]} E_P[\tilde{r}_{uj}^2].
$$

Consider the class of functions $G = \{(D, X) \mapsto X^j(\gamma_u^j - \gamma_u^j) : u \in U, j \in [\bar{p}]\}$ and $G_{j,T} = \{(D, X) \mapsto X^j(\gamma_u^j - \gamma_u^j) : u \in U\}$ for $j \in [\bar{p}]$ and $T \subset [p + \bar{p} - 1]$ being a subset of the components of $X^j$ with $|T| \leq s_n$. Since $\hat{\gamma}_u^j = \gamma_{uT}^j$ for some $T = T_u^j$, it follows that $G \subset \cup_{j \in [\bar{p}], |T| \leq s_n} G_{j,T}$. Also, we have $\|\gamma_u^j - \gamma_u^j\| \leq \|\gamma_u^j - \gamma_u^j\|$ for all $u, u' \in U$, $j \in [\bar{p}]$, and $T \subset [p + \bar{p} - 1]$. Therefore, for fixed $j$ and $T$, we have

$$
\left| (X^j(\gamma_u^j - \gamma_u^j))^2 - (X^j(\gamma_u^j - \gamma_u^j))^2 \right|
$$

$$
\leq (\|D', X'\|^2_{\mathfrak{S}} \|\gamma_u^j - \gamma_u^j\| + \|\gamma_u^j - \gamma_u^j\|_1 \|\gamma_u^j - \gamma_u^j\|_1)
$$

$$
\leq 8 \|D', X'\|^2_{\mathfrak{S}} \sup_{u \in U} \|\gamma_u^j\|_1 (p + \bar{p})^{1/2} \|\gamma_u^j - \gamma_u^j\|
$$

$$
\leq (M^{-1} L'_\gamma \|D', X'\|^2_{\mathfrak{S}}) M |u - u'|.
$$

where $L'_\gamma = 8 \sup_{u \in U, j \in [\bar{p}]} \|\gamma_u^j\|_1 (p + \bar{p})^{1/2} L_\gamma \lesssim a_n$ and we will set $M = a_n^2$. Therefore, we have for the envelope $G(D, X) = \|X^j(\gamma_u^j - \gamma_u^j)\|^2_{\mathfrak{S}} (M^{-1} L'_\gamma + \sup_{u \in U, j \in [\bar{p}]} \|\gamma_u^j - \gamma_u^j\|_1)$ that for all $0 < \epsilon < 1$ and
all finitely-discrete probability measures \( Q \),

\[
\log N(\epsilon \| G\|_{Q,2}, G^2, \| \cdot \|_{Q,2}) \lesssim s_n \log a_n + \max_{j \in \mathbb{Z}, |T| \leq s} \log (\epsilon \| G\|_{Q,2}, G^2_{j,T}, \| \cdot \|_{Q,2}) \\
\lesssim s_n \log a_n + \log N(\epsilon/M, U, d_U) \\
\lesssim s_n \log a_n + \log(a_n/\epsilon) \lesssim s_n \log(a_n/\epsilon).
\]

By Lemma F.2 since

\[
\left\| \max_{1 \leq i \leq n} G(D_i, X_i) \right\|_{P,2} \lesssim n^{1/q} M_{n,2} \left( a_n^{-2L_0} + \sup_{u \in U, j \in \mathbb{Z}} \| \tilde{\gamma}_u - \gamma^j_u \|_1^2 \right) \lesssim n^{-1+1/q} M_{n,2} s_n^2 \log a_n,
\]

we have with probability 1 – o(1) that

\[
\sup_{u \in U, j \in \mathbb{Z}} \| (E_n - E_P)[\tilde{r}^2_u] \| \lesssim \sqrt{\frac{s_n \log a_n \sup_{u \in U, j \in \mathbb{Z}} E_P[\tilde{r}^4_{u,j}]}{n}} + \frac{s_n r_n^{1+1/q} M_{n,2} s_n^2 \log a_n}{n} \\
\lesssim \sqrt{\frac{s_n \log a_n \log a_n}{n}} + \delta_n \frac{s_n \log a_n}{n} \lesssim \frac{s_n \log a_n}{n}
\]

where we used that \( s_n \geq 1 \), \( \tilde{r}_{u,j} = X^j(\gamma_u - \gamma_u^j) \), \( E_P\{ (D', X') \} \leq C_1 \| \xi \|_1^4 \) by Assumption 3.4(iv), \( \| \gamma_u - \gamma_u^j \|^2 \leq C_2^2 s_n \log a_n \) by Assumption 3.2, \( M_{n,2} s_n^2 \log a_n / n \leq \delta_n n^{1-1/q} \) implied by Assumption 3.4(viii). Finally, the result follows since \( E_P[\tilde{r}^2_{u,j}] = E_P\{ X^j(\gamma_u - \gamma_u^j) \}^2 \} \lesssim \| \gamma_u - \gamma_u^j \|^2 \lesssim s_n \log a_n / n \) by Assumption 3.2.

**Proof of Lemma F.2.** Recall that \( \tilde{f}_u^2 = \tilde{r}_u^2(D, X) = \Lambda(D' \tilde{\theta}_u + X' \tilde{\beta}_u) \) and that by Theorem 4.1 we have \( \sup_{v \in U}(\| \tilde{\theta}_v - \theta_v \| + \| \tilde{\beta}_v - \beta_v \|) \lesssim (s_n \log a_n / n)^{1/2} \) and \( \sup_{v \in U}(\| (\tilde{\theta}_v, \tilde{\beta}_v)' \|_0 \lesssim s_n \) with probability 1 – o(1). Also,

\[
\max_{1 \leq i \leq n} \| (D_i', X_i') \{ (\tilde{\theta}_u, \tilde{\beta}_u)' - (\theta_u, \beta_u)' \} \| \leq \max_{1 \leq i \leq n} \| (D_i', X_i')' \| \| (\tilde{\theta}_u - \theta_u) + \| (\tilde{\beta}_u - \beta_u) \| \\
\lesssim P_n^{-1/2} M_{n,2} (s_n^2 \log a_n / n)^{1/2} \lesssim \delta_n
\]

by Assumption 3.4(vii, viii) since \( M_{n,2} \geq 1 \). Thus, for \( \tilde{t}_{u,i} = D_i' \tilde{\theta}_u + X_i' \tilde{\beta}_u \) and \( t_{u,i} = D_i' \theta_u + X_i' \beta_u \), we have with probability 1 – o(1) that \( \sup_{u \in U, i \in [n]} | \tilde{t}_{u,i} - t_{u,i} | \leq \delta_n^{1/2} = o(1) \), and so \( |\Lambda(\tilde{t}_{u,i}) - \Lambda(t_{u,i})| \leq \Lambda'(t_{u,i})|\tilde{t}_{u,i} - t_{u,i}| \) uniformly over \( u \in U \) and \( i = 1, \ldots, n \) as in (F.6). Hence, the inequality \( |x(1-x) - y(1-y)| \leq |x-y| \), which holds for all \( x, y \in [0,1] \), implies that with probability 1 – o(1),

\[
|\tilde{f}_{u,i}^2 - f_{u,i}^2| \leq |\Lambda(\tilde{t}_{u,i}) - \Lambda(t_{u,i})| \lesssim \Lambda'(t_{u,i})|\tilde{t}_{u,i} - t_{u,i}| + |r_{u,i}| \leq f_{u,i}^2 / 2
\]

since \( |r_{u,i}| \leq f_{u,i}^2 / 4 \) by Assumption 3.3 and

\[
\Lambda'(t_{u,i}) = f_{u,i}^2 + 2\Lambda(t_{u,i})r_{u,i} - r_{u,i}^2 \leq f_{u,i}^2 + 2f_{u,i}^2 + 3|r_{u,i}| + r_{u,i}^2 \leq 2f_{u,i}^2 + 4|r_{u,i}| \leq 2f_{u,i}^2
\]

by the definition of \( f_{u,i}^2 \) and since \( |r_{u,i}| \leq 1 \). Therefore, with probability 1 – o(1),

\[
\| (\tilde{f}_{u,i}^2 - f_{u,i}^2) Z_{u,i}/f_{u,i} \|_{P_n,2} \lesssim \| (\tilde{f}_{u,i}^2 - f_{u,i}^2) Z_{u,i}/f_{u,i} \|_{P_n,2}
\]
uniformly over \( u \in \mathcal{U} \) and \( j \in [\bar{p}] \). Hence, it suffices to show that with probability \( 1 - o(1) \),
\[
\sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\bar{p}]} \| (\bar{f}_u^2 - f_u^2) Z_u^j / f_u \|_{\mathbb{P}_n, 2} \lesssim (s_n \log a_n / n)^{1/2}.
\]

Next, as in (E.1), we have uniformly over \( u, u' \in \mathcal{U} \) that \( \| \gamma_u^j - \gamma_u'^j \|_1 \lesssim (p + \bar{p})^{1/2} |u - u'| \), and so, given that \( Z_u^j - Z_u'^j = X^j (\gamma_u^j - \gamma_u'^j) \), we have by Assumption 3.4(vii) that
\[
\max_{1 \leq i \leq n} |Z_u^j - Z_{u'}^j| \leq \max_{1 \leq i \leq n} \| (D'_i, X'_i) \|_{\infty} \| \gamma_u^j - \gamma_{u'}^j \|_1 \lesssim p n^{1/2q} M_{n,2}(p + \bar{p})^{1/2} |u - u'|.
\]

Moreover, as in (E.2), we have uniformly over \( u, u' \in \mathcal{U} \) that \( |f_u^2 - f_{u'}^2| \lesssim |u - u'| \).

Further, observe that for \( \alpha > 1 \), the inequality \( |x| \leq \log(\sqrt{\alpha} - 1) \) implies that
\[
\Lambda'(x) = \frac{e^x}{(1 + e^x)^2} = \frac{1}{e^{-x} + 2 + e^x} \geq \frac{1}{2(1 + e|x|)} \geq \frac{1}{2\sqrt{\alpha}}.
\]

Also, by Assumptions 3.1, 3.2 and 3.3(vii),
\[
|t_{ui}| \leq \| (D'_i, X'_i) \|_{\infty} (\| \theta_u \|_1 + \| \beta \|_1) \lesssim n^{1/2q} M_{n,2} \sqrt{s_n \log n}
\]
with probability \( 1 - o(1) \) uniformly over \( u \in \mathcal{U} \) and \( i = 1, \ldots, n \). Thus, applying the inequality above with \( \sqrt{\alpha} - 1 = \exp(n^{1/2q} M_{n,2} \sqrt{s_n \log n}) \) gives
\[
f_{u}^2 \geq \Lambda'(t_{ui}) / 2 \geq \exp(-n^{1/2q} M_{n,2} \sqrt{s_n \log n})
\]
with probability \( 1 - o(1) \) uniformly over \( u \in \mathcal{U} \) and \( i = 1, \ldots, n \). So,
\[
\mathbb{E}_n[f_u^{-2}] \lesssim \exp(n^{1/2q} M_{n,2} \sqrt{s_n \log n})
\]
with probability \( 1 - o(1) \) uniformly over \( u \in \mathcal{U} \).

In addition, let
\[
\epsilon = \epsilon_n = \left( n^{1+1/q} (M_{n,1}^2 \vee M_{n,2}^2) (p + \bar{p})^{1/2} \exp(n^{1/2q} M_{n,2} \sqrt{s_n \log n}) \right)^{-1},
\]
and let \( \mathcal{U}' \) be an \( \epsilon \)-net of \( \mathcal{U} \) with \( |\mathcal{U}'| \leq 1/\epsilon \). For all \( i = 1, \ldots, n \), let \( U_i \) be a value of \( u \in \mathbb{R} \) such that \( Y_i = (1 - u) y + u \bar{y} \). Note that \( \hat{f}_u \) does not vary with \( u \) on any interval \( [u, \bar{u}] \subset \mathcal{U} \) as long as \( U_i \notin [u, \bar{u}] \) for all \( i = 1, \ldots, n \). Also, since \( \epsilon \lesssim n^{-3} \), with probability \( 1 - o(1) \), each interval \([u - 2\epsilon, u + 2\epsilon]\) with \( u \in \mathcal{U}' \) contains at most one value of \( U_i \)’s by Assumption 3.3 Now,
and uniformly over \( j \in [\bar{p}] \) and \( u, u' \in \mathcal{U} \) such that \( \hat{f}_u = \hat{f}_{u'} \), we have with probability \( 1 - o(1) \) that

\[
|\mathbb{E}_n(|\hat{f}_u^2 - f_u^2|^2(Z_u'/f_u)^2 - (\hat{f}_{u'}^2 - f_{u'}^2)^2(Z_{u'}/f_{u'})^2)| \\
\leq |\mathbb{E}_n(|\hat{f}_u^2 - f_u^2|^2 - (\hat{f}_{u'}^2 - f_{u'}^2)^2)(Z_u'/f_u)^2)| + |\mathbb{E}_n(|\hat{f}_u^2 - f_u^2|^2)((Z_u'/f_u)^2 - (Z_{u'}/f_{u'})^2)| \\
\lesssim |\mathbb{E}_n(|\hat{f}_u^2 - f_u^2|^2)(Z_u'/f_u)^2)| + |\mathbb{E}_n(\hat{f}_{u'}^2 - f_{u'}^2)^2 - (Z_{u'}/f_{u'})^2)\rangle| \\
\lesssim |u' - u| |\mathbb{E}_n[(Z_u'/f_u)^2]| + |\mathbb{E}_n(|\hat{f}_u^2 - f_u^2|^2)|^{1/2} |\mathbb{E}_n((Z_u'/f_u)^2)|^{1/2} \\
\lesssim_p |u' - u| \left( n^{1/q} M_{n,1}^2 + n^{1/(2q)} M_{n,2}^2 (p + \bar{p})^{1/2} n^{1/(2q)} M_{n,1} \right) \mathbb{E}_n[f_{u'}^2].
\]

Thus, by the choice of \( \epsilon \), and since with probability \( 1 - o(1) \) each interval \([u - 2\epsilon, u + 2\epsilon]\) with \( u \in \mathcal{U}^e \) contains at most one value of \( U_i \)'s, we have with probability \( 1 - o(1) \) that

\[
\sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\bar{p}]} \inf_{u' \in \mathcal{U}^e} |\mathbb{E}_n(|\hat{f}_u^2 - f_u^2|^2(Z_u'/f_u)^2 - (\hat{f}_{u'}^2 - f_{u'}^2)^2(Z_{u'}/f_{u'})^2)| \lesssim s_n \log a_n/n.
\]

Further by (E.12) and (E.13), with probability \( 1 - o(1) \),

\[
\sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}^e, j \in [\bar{p}]} \mathbb{E}_n(|\hat{f}_u^2 - f_u^2|^2(Z_u'/f_u)^2) \lesssim \sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}^e, j \in [\bar{p}]} \mathbb{E}_n[\Lambda'(t_{ui})^2|\hat{t}_{ui} - t_{ui}|^2(Z_u'/f_u)^2] \\
+ \sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}^e, j \in [\bar{p}]} \mathbb{E}_n[r_{u}^2(Z_u'/f_u)^2] \\
\lesssim \max_{j \in [\bar{p}]} \sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}^e, ||\delta||_0 \leq C s_n, ||\delta|| = 1} \mathbb{E}_n[\{(D', X')\delta\}^2(Z_u')^2] s_n \log a_n/n \\
+ s_n \log a_n/n
\]

for \( C \) large enough, where we used that \( \sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}} \mathbb{E}_n[r_{u}^2(Z_u'/f_u)^2] \lesssim s_n \log a_n/n \) with probability \( 1 - o(1) \) by Assumption 3.5 and \( \sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}} (||\hat{\theta}_u - \theta_u|| + ||\hat{\beta}_u - \beta_u||) \lesssim (s_n \log a_n/n)^{1/2} \) and \( \sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}} (||\theta'_u, \beta'_u||_0 + ||\theta'_u, \beta'_u||_1) \lesssim s_n \) with probability \( 1 - o(1) \). Therefore, since

\[
\mathbb{E}_P[\{(D', X')\delta\}^2(Z_u')^2] \leq \mathbb{E}_P[\{(D', X')\delta\}^4]^{1/2} \mathbb{E}_P[(Z_u')^4]^{1/2} \lesssim 1,
\]

to establish the statement of the lemma it suffices to show that with probability \( 1 - o(1) \),

\[
\max_{j \in [\bar{p}]} \sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}^e, ||\delta||_0 \leq C s_n, ||\delta|| = 1} |(\mathbb{E}_n - \mathbb{E}_P)[\{(D', X')\delta\}^2(Z_u')^2]| \lesssim 1.
\]

To do so, we will apply Lemma 3.1 with \( \mathcal{U} \) replaced by \( \mathcal{U}^e \times [\bar{p}] \) and \( X_u \) replaced by \( Z_u'(D', X')' \). We have

\[
K = \left( \mathbb{E}_P \left[ \max_{1 \leq i \leq n, u \in \mathcal{U}} \|Z_u'(D', X')'\|_2^2 \right] \right)^{1/2} \leq n^{1/q} \left( \mathbb{E}_P \left[ \max_{u \in \mathcal{U}^e} \|Z_u'(D', X')'\|_\infty^2 \right] \right)^{1/q} \\
\leq n^{1/q} \left( \mathbb{E}_P[\|\{(D', X')'\}^2\|_\infty^2] \mathbb{E}_P[\|Z_u'\|_\infty^2] \right)^{1/(2q)} \leq n^{1/q} M_{n,2} M_{n,1}
\]

by Assumption 3.4 (v,vii). Also,

\[
\sup_{||\delta||_0 \leq C s_n, ||\delta|| = 1} \max_{u \in \mathcal{U}^e, j \in [\bar{p}]} \mathbb{E}_P[\|Z_u'(D', X')\delta\|_2^2] \lesssim 1
\]
by Assumption 3.4(iv). Then, by Lemma B.1 we have for
\[ \tilde{\delta}_n = n^{-1/2} K s_n^{1/2} \left( \log^{1/2}(\tilde{p}|\mathcal{U}_0^i|) + (\log s_n)(\log^{1/2} n)(\log^{1/2} a_n) \right) \]
that
\[ \sup_{\|\delta\|_{0} \leq C T_n, \|\delta\|_1 = 1} \max_{u \in \mathcal{U}^c, j \in \hat{p}} |(E_n - E_P)[(Z_i^j(D', X')\delta)^2]| \lesssim_P \tilde{\delta}_n^2 + \tilde{\delta}_n. \]
Now,
\[ \tilde{p}|\mathcal{U}'| \leq \tilde{p}/\epsilon \leq n^{1+1/q}(M_{n,1}^2 \vee M_{n,2}^2)(p + \tilde{p})^{3/2} \exp(n^{1/(2q)} M_{n,2} \sqrt{s_n \log n}), \]
so that
\[ \log(\tilde{p}|\mathcal{U}'|) \lesssim \log a_n + n^{1/(2q)} M_{n,2} \sqrt{s_n \log n}. \]
Using Assumption 3.4(iii,vi,viii,ix) and since \( \delta_n^2 \log a_n = o(1) \), we have
\[ \frac{(M_{n,1} \vee M_{n,2})^2 s_n \log a_n}{n^{1/2-1/q}} \leq \delta_n \log^{1/2} a_n = o(1) \quad \text{and} \quad \frac{M_{n,1}^2 M_{n,2}^4 s_n}{n^{1-3/q}} = o(1), \]
and so
\[ \tilde{\delta}_n \lesssim \frac{s_n^{1/2} n^{1/q} M_{n,2} M_{n,1} (\log s_n)(\log^{1/2} n)(\log^{1/2} a_n)}{n^{1/2}} + \frac{s_n^{1/2} n^{1/q} M_{n,2} M_{n,1} n^{1/(4q)} M_{n,2}^2 s_n^{1/4} \log^{1/4} n}{n^{1/2}} \]
\[ \lesssim \left( M_{n,1}^2 s_n \log a_n \right)^{1/2} \left( M_{n,2}^2 s_n \log a_n \right)^{1/2} \left( M_{n,1}^2 s_n \log n \right)^{1/4} \left( M_{n,2}^2 s_n \log n \right)^{1/4} \left( M_{n,1}^4 M_{n,2}^4 s_n \right)^{1/4} \]
\[ = o(1). \]
This completes the proof.

**Proof of Lemma F.3** Both results follow from Lemma B.1. We provide a proof only for the first result (the second result is simpler and follows similarly).

Recall that by Assumption 3.4(i),
\[ \inf_{\|\delta\|_1 = 1} \|f_u(D', X')\delta\|_{P,2} \geq c_1. \]
Also, observe that for any \( x, y \in [0, 1] \), we have
\[ \left| \sqrt{x(1-x)} - \sqrt{y(1-y)} \right| \leq \sqrt{|x-y|}. \]
Therefore, since \( f_u^2 = E[Y_u \mid D, X](1 - E[Y_u \mid D, X]) \), by Assumption 3.3 for any \( u, u' \in \mathcal{U} \), we have
\[ |f_{u'} - f_u| \leq \left( |E[Y_{u'} - Y_u \mid D, X]| \right)^{1/2} \leq \left( C_1 |u' - u| \right)^{1/2}. \]
Hence, since $\ell_n \to \infty$, with probability $1 - o(1)$ uniformly over $u, u' \in \mathcal{U}$ and $\delta \in \mathbb{R}^{p+q}$ with $\|\delta\| = 1$ and $\|\delta\|_0 \leq \ell_n s_n$, we have

$$
\left\| f_u(D', X')\delta \right\|_{P_n, 2} - \left\| f_u(D', X')\delta \right\|_{F_n, 2} \leq \left\| f_u(D', X')\delta \right\|_{P_n, 2} - \left\| f_u(D', X')\delta \right\|_{F_n, 2} 
\leq \left\| f_u(D', X') \max_{1 \leq i \leq n} \| (D'_i, X'_i) \|_\infty \| \delta \|_1
\leq \left\| f_u(D', X') \max_{1 \leq i \leq n} n^{1/(2q)} M_{n, 2} \ell_n \sqrt{s_n}
\leq \left( C_1 |u' - u| \right) \frac{1}{n} n^{1/(2q)} M_{n, 2} \ell_n \sqrt{s_n}
$$

by Assumption 3.4(vii). Thus, for

$$
\epsilon = \epsilon_n = \frac{c_1^2}{C_1 n^{1/(2q)} M_{n, 2} \ell_n s_n},
$$

we have with probability $1 - o(1)$ that

$$
\sup_{|u - u'| \leq \epsilon, \|\delta\|_0 \leq \ell_n s_n} \left\| f_u(D', X')\delta \right\|_{P_n, 2} - \left\| f_u(D', X')\delta \right\|_{F_n, 2} \leq c_1/\ell_n.
$$

Now, let $\mathcal{U}'$ be an $\epsilon$-net of $\mathcal{U}$ such that $|\mathcal{U}'| \leq 3/\epsilon$. We will apply Lemma 3.1 with $\mathcal{U}$ replaced by $\mathcal{U}'$, $k = \ell_n s_n$, and $X_u$ replaced by $f_u(D', X')$. Since $0 \leq f_u \leq 1$, we have

$$
K = \left( E_P \left[ \max_{1 \leq i \leq n} f_u^2 \| (D'_i, X'_i) \|_\infty^2 \right] \right)^{1/2} \leq \left( E_P \left[ \max_{1 \leq i \leq n} \| (D'_i, X'_i) \|_\infty^2 \right] \right)^{1/2} \leq n^{1/(2q)} M_{n, 2}
$$

by Assumption 3.4(vii). Also,

$$
\sup_{\|\delta\|_0 \leq \ell_n s_n} \max_{\|\delta\|_0 \leq \ell_n s_n} E_P \left[ f_u^2 ((D', X') \delta) \right] \leq \sup_{\|\delta\|_0 \leq \ell_n s_n} E_P \left[ \| (D', X') \delta \|^2 \right] \leq \sqrt{C_1}
$$

by Assumption 3.4(iv). Thus, applying Lemma 3.1 gives

$$
\sup_{\|\delta\|_0 \leq \ell_n s_n} \max_{\|\delta\|_0 \leq \ell_n s_n} \left\| (E_n - E_P) \left[ f_u^2 ((D', X') \delta) \right] \right\| \leq \tilde{\delta}_n^2 + \tilde{\delta}_n
$$

where

$$
\tilde{\delta}_n = n^{-1/2 + 1/(2q)} M_{n, 2} \sqrt{\ell_n s_n (\log^{1/2} a_n)(\log^{3/2} n)}.
$$

Finally, by Assumption 3.3(viii),

$$
\tilde{\delta}_n^2 = n^{-1 + 1/q} M_{n, 2} \ell_n s_n (\log a_n)(\log^3 n) \leq n^{-1/2} \ell_n \delta_n (\log^{1/2} a_n)(\log^{3} n) = o(1)
$$

since $\ell_n \to \infty$ slowly enough and $\log^{1/2} a_n \leq \delta_n n^{1/6}$ by Assumption 3.3(ii,iii). Combining presented bounds gives the asserted claim.
Proof of Lemma B.1. For $T \subset \{1, \ldots, p\}$, let $B_T = \{\theta \in \mathbb{R}^p : \|\theta\| = 1, \supp(\theta) \subseteq T\}$. Also, for $T = \bigcup_{|T|=k} B_T \times \mathcal{U}$, let $R := \sup_{(\theta,u) \in T} (\sum_{i=1}^n (\theta' X_{ui})^2)^{1/2}$ and $M := \max_{1 \leq i \leq n, u \in \mathcal{U}} \|X_{ui}\|_{\infty}$. By symmetrization inequality, Lemma 6.3 in [28], we have

$$nE \left[ \sup_{\|\theta\| \leq k, \|\theta\| = 1} \max_{u \in \mathcal{U}} \left| E_n \left[ (\theta' X_u)^2 - E[(\theta' X_u)^2] \right] \right| \right] \leq 2E \left[ \sup_{(\theta,u) \in T} \left| \sum_{i=1}^n \varepsilon_i (\theta' X_{ui})^2 \right| \right] \leq X$$

where $X = (X_{ui})_{u \in \mathcal{U}, 1 \leq i \leq n}$ and $(\varepsilon_i)_{i=1}^n$ is a sequence of independent standard normal random variables that are independent of $X$. A consequence of Lemma 4.5 in [28] (see equation (4.8)) gives

$$E \left[ \sup_{(\theta,u) \in T} \left| \sum_{i=1}^n \varepsilon_i (\theta' X_{ui})^2 \right| \right] \leq (\pi/2)^{1/2}E \left[ \sup_{(\theta,u) \in T} \left| \sum_{i=1}^n g_i (\theta' X_{ui})^2 \right| \right]$$

where $(g_i)_{i=1}^n$ is a sequence of independent Rademacher random variables that are independent of $X$. In turn, an application of Dudley’s integral gives

$$I_1 := E \left[ \sup_{(\theta,u) \in \mathcal{T}} \left| \sum_{i=1}^n g_i (\theta' X_{ui})^2 \right| \right] \leq 8 \int_0^{|T|} \log^{1/2} \left( \log (|T|, d) \right) de$$

where $\dim(|T|) \leq 2 \sup_{(\theta,u) \in \mathcal{T}} (\sum_{i=1}^n (\theta' X_{ui})^2)^{1/2} \leq 2\sqrt{k}MR$ using that $|\theta' X_{ui}| \leq \|X_{ui}\|_{\infty} \|\theta\|_1 \leq \sqrt{k}$, and $d$ is the corresponding Gaussian semi-metric. Furthermore, we have $\log N(\mathcal{T}, d, \epsilon) \leq \log |\mathcal{U}| + \max_{u \in \mathcal{U}} \log N(|T| = k B_T \times \{u\}, d, \epsilon)$, so that

$$I_1 \leq 16 \sqrt{k}MR \log^{1/2} |\mathcal{U}| + 8 \int_0^{|\mathcal{T}|} \max_{u \in \mathcal{U}} \log^{1/2} N(|T| = k B_T \times \{u\}, d, \epsilon) de.$$

Now, for any $(\theta, u)$ and $(\bar{\theta}, u)$ in $D_u^k := \bigcup_{|T|=k} B_T \times \{u\}$, we have

$$d((\theta, u), (\bar{\theta}, u)) = \left( \sum_{i=1}^n \left( (\theta' X_{ui})^2 - (\bar{\theta}' X_{ui})^2 \right)^2 \right)^{1/2} \leq \left( \sum_{i=1}^n \left( (\theta' X_{ui}) + (\bar{\theta}' X_{ui}) \right)^2 \right)^{1/2} \max_{1 \leq i \leq n} |(\theta - \bar{\theta})' X_{ui}| \leq 2 \sup_{(\theta,u) \in \mathcal{T}} \left( \sum_{i=1}^n (\theta' X_{ui})^2 \right)^{1/2} \max_{1 \leq i \leq n} |(\theta - \bar{\theta})' X_{ui}| = 2R \|\theta - \bar{\theta}\|_{X_u}$$

where we let $\|\delta\|_{X_u} := \max_{1 \leq i \leq n} |\delta' X_{ui}|$. This implies that

$$N(D_u^k, d, \epsilon) \leq N \left( D_u^k / \sqrt{k}, \|\cdot\|_{X_u}, \epsilon / \{2\sqrt{k}R\} \right).$$

Therefore, since $\dim(|T|) \leq 2\sqrt{k}MR$, we have

$$\int_0^{|\mathcal{T}|} \max_{u \in \mathcal{U}} \log^{1/2} N(D_u^k, d, \epsilon) de \leq 2\sqrt{k}MR \int_0^{|\mathcal{T}|} \max_{u \in \mathcal{U}} \log^{1/2} N(D_u^k / \sqrt{k}, \|\cdot\|_{X_u}, \epsilon / \{2\sqrt{k}R\}) de \leq 2\sqrt{k}R \int_0^M \max_{u \in \mathcal{U}} \log^{1/2} N(D_u^k / \sqrt{k}, \|\cdot\|_{X_u}, \epsilon) de.$$

Appendix G. Proof of Lemma B.1.
Note that $B_T / \sqrt{k} \subset B_T^1$ and $D_u^k / \sqrt{k} \subset B^1 \times \{u\}$ where $B^1 := \{\theta \in \mathbb{R}^p : ||\theta||_1 \leq 1\}$ and $B_T^1 = \{\theta \in B^1 : \text{supp}(\theta) \subset T\}$. It follows from Lemma 3.9 in [41] that $N(B^1, || \cdot ||_{X_u}, \epsilon) \leq (2p)^A e^{-2M^2 \log n}$ for all $\epsilon > 0$ and some universal constant $A$. Moreover, as in the discussion after Lemma 3.9 in [41], we have $N(B_T^1, || \cdot ||_{X_u}, \epsilon) \leq (1 + 2M/\epsilon)^k$ for all $\epsilon > 0$ and all $T \subset \{1, \ldots, p\}$ with $|T| = k$, so that $N(D_u^k / \sqrt{k}, || \cdot ||_{X_u}, \epsilon) \leq (\frac{k}{\epsilon}) (1 + 2M/\epsilon)^k$ for all $\epsilon > 0$. Therefore,

$$I_1 \lesssim \sqrt{k} \int_0^{M/\sqrt{k}} \log(1 + 2M/\epsilon) d\epsilon \leq M(1 + \log(1 + 2\sqrt{k})).$$

Collecting the terms, we obtain

$$I_1 \lesssim \sqrt{k} M R \left( \log^{1/2} |\mathcal{U}| + \log^{1/2} p + (\log k)(\log^{1/2} n)(\log^{1/2} p) \right).$$

Therefore, since $K \geq (E[M^2])^{1/2}$, setting

$$\delta_n = \frac{K \sqrt{k}}{\sqrt{n}} \left( \log^{1/2} |\mathcal{U}| + \log^{1/2} p + (\log k)(\log^{1/2} n)(\log^{1/2} p) \right)$$

gives

$$I_2 = E \left[ \sup_{||\theta||_0 \leq k} \max_{||\theta||_1 = 1 \in \mathcal{U}} \left| \mathbb{E}_n \left[ \left( \theta' X_u \right)^2 - \mathbb{E}[\left( \theta' X_u \right)^2] \right] \right| \right] \leq \frac{\delta_n E[MR]}{K \sqrt{n}} \leq \left( \frac{\delta_n}{K} \right) \left( \frac{E[M^2]}{E[R^2/n]} \right)^{1/2} \leq \delta_n \left( \frac{E[R^2/n]}{E[R^2/n]} \right)^{1/2} \leq \delta_n \left( I_2 + \sup_{||\theta||_0 \leq k, ||\theta||_1 = 1 \in \mathcal{U}} E_n \left[ \left( \theta' X_u \right)^2 \right] \right)^{1/2}.$$ 

Thus, because $a \leq \delta_n (a + b)^{1/2}$ implies $a \leq \delta_n^2 + \delta_n b^{1/2}$, we have

$$I_2 \lesssim \delta_n^2 + \sup_{||\theta||_0 \leq k, ||\theta||_1 = 1 \in \mathcal{U}} \sqrt{E_n \left[ \left( \theta' X_u \right)^2 \right]}$$

up-to an absolute constant. This completes the proof.
APPENDIX H. DOUBLE SELECTION METHOD FOR LOGISTIC REGRESSION WITH FUNCTIONAL RESPONSE DATA

In this section we discuss in details and provide formal results for the double selection estimator for logistic regression with functional response data.

Algorithm 5. (Based on double selection) For each \( u \in \mathcal{U} \) and \( j \in [\tilde{p}] \):

\textit{Step 1’.} Run post-\( \ell_1 \)-penalized logistic estimator (1.2) of \( Y_u \) on \( D \) and \( X \) to compute \((\tilde{\theta}_u, \tilde{\beta}_u)\).

\textit{Step 2’.} Define the weights \( \tilde{f}_u^2 = \tilde{f}_{u}(D, X) = \Lambda(D'\tilde{\theta}_u + X'\tilde{\beta}_u) \).

\textit{Step 3’.} Run the lasso estimator (1.4) of \( \tilde{f}_uD_j \) on \( \tilde{f}_uX \) to compute \( \gamma^j_u \).

\textit{Step 4’.} Run logistic regression of \( Y_u \) on \( D_j \) and all the selected variables in Steps 1’ and 2’ to compute \( \hat{\theta}_{uj} \).

The following result establishes the Bahadur representation for the double selection estimator (analog to Theorem 3.1 for score functions).

**Theorem H.1 (Uniform Bahadur representation, double selection).** Suppose that Assumptions 3.1 and 3.2 hold for all \( P \in \mathcal{P}_n \). Then, the estimator \((\hat{\theta}_{uj})_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\tilde{p}]}\), based on the double selection, obeys as \( n \to \infty \)

\[
\Sigma_{uj}^{-1} \sqrt{n}(\hat{\theta}_{uj} - \theta_{uj}) = \mathbb{E}_n \tilde{\psi}_{uj} + O_P(\delta_n) \text{ in } \ell^\infty(\mathcal{U} \times [\tilde{p}])
\]

uniformly over \( u \in \mathcal{U} \), where \( \Sigma_{uj}^2 := \mathbb{E}_n [\tilde{f}_u^2(D - X\gamma^j_u)^2]^{-1} \).

**Proof of Theorem H.1.** The analysis is reduced to the proof of Theorem 3.1. Let \( \tilde{T}_{uj} = \text{supp}(\hat{\theta}_u) \cup \text{supp}(\hat{\beta}_u) \cup \text{supp}(\gamma^j_u) \) for which by Theorems 4.1 and 4.2 satisfies \( \sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}, j \in [\tilde{p}]} |\tilde{T}_{uj}| \leq s_n \) with probability \( 1 - o(1) \). Therefore Step 3 is a post-selection logistic regression which yields an initial rate of convergence \( |\hat{\theta}_{uj} - \theta_{uj}| + \|\hat{\theta}_{uj[\tilde{p}]} - \theta_{uj[\tilde{p}]}\| + \|\hat{\beta}_u - \beta_u\| \lesssim (s_n \log a_n/n)^{1/2} \). Moreover, by the first order condition of Step 3 we have

\[
\mathbb{E}_n [(Y_{ui} - \Lambda(D_j'\hat{\theta}_{uj} + D_j'[\tilde{p}]\hat{\theta}_{uj[\tilde{p}]} + X_j'\hat{\beta}_u)](D_j, X_j') = 0 \quad (H.1)
\]

so that any linear combination yields zero. By setting the parameters \((\hat{\theta}_{uj}, \hat{\beta}_{uj}) = (\hat{\theta}_{uj[\tilde{p}]}' \hat{\theta}_{uj[\tilde{p}]}', \hat{\beta}_{uj})\), and \( \tilde{z}_u = (D_j, X_j'_{\tilde{T}_{uj}})(1, -\tilde{\gamma}_u) = D_j - X_j'\tilde{\gamma}_u \), we recover the setting in the proof of Theorem 3.1. The rest of the proof follows similarly.

The double selection procedure benefits from additional variables selected in Step 2. The (estimated) weights used in the equation ensure that selection will ensure a near orthogonality condition that is required to remove first order bias. In contrast, (naive) Post-\( \ell_1 \)-logistic regression does not select such variables which in turn translates in to first order bias in the estimation of \( \theta_{uj} \). We stress that Step 2 is tailored to the estimation of each coefficient \( \theta_{uj} \) which enables the additional adaptivity.

The double selection achieves orthogonality conditions relative to all selected variables in finite samples. Although first-order equivalent to other estimator discussed here, this additional orthogonality could potentially lead to a better finite sample performance. To provide intuition why,
consider the logistic regression case with \( \hat{p} = \dim(D) = 1 \) and \( \mathcal{U} = \{0\} \) for simplicity. In this case we have
\[
E[Y|D, X] = \Lambda(D\theta_0 + X'\beta_0)
\]
and let \( f = \Lambda'(D\theta_0 + X'\beta_0) \).

Letting \( \hat{\gamma} \) be the Lasso estimate of \( fD \) on \( fX \) we have that the one step estimator
\[
\bar{\theta} = \hat{\theta} - \mathbb{E}_n[(D - X'\hat{\gamma})^2]^{-1}\mathbb{E}_n[\{Y - \Lambda(D\hat{\theta} + X'\hat{\beta})\}(D - X'\hat{\gamma})]
\]
is an approximate solution for the moment condition
\[
\mathbb{E}_n[\{Y - \Lambda(D\hat{\theta} + X'\hat{\beta})\}(D - X'\hat{\gamma})] = 0.
\] (H.2)
Indeed, it is one Newton step from \( \hat{\theta} \). Our proposed estimator based on estimated score functions defines \( \hat{\theta} \) as an exact solution for (H.2), namely
\[
\mathbb{E}_n[\{Y - \Lambda(D\hat{\theta} + X'\hat{\beta})\}(D - X'\hat{\gamma})] = 0.
\]

The double selection achieves that implicitly. Indeed, letting \( \hat{T} = \text{support}(\hat{\beta}) \cup \text{support}(\hat{\gamma}) \), the first order condition of running a logistic regression of \( Y \) on \( D \) and \( X_{\hat{T}} \) yields
\[
\mathbb{E}_n \left[ \{Y - \Lambda(D\hat{\theta} + X'\hat{\beta})\} \begin{pmatrix} D \\ X_{\hat{T}} \end{pmatrix} \right] = 0
\] (H.3)
where \( (\hat{\theta}, \hat{\beta}) \) is the solution of the logistic regression. By multiplying the vector \( (1, -\hat{\gamma}'\hat{\gamma})' \), the relation above implies
\[
\mathbb{E}_n[\{Y - \Lambda(D\hat{\theta} + X'\hat{\beta})\}(D - X'\hat{\gamma})] = 0.
\]

Note that (H.3) provides a more robust orthogonality condition and does not need to explicitly create the new score functions as the other two methods.

**Appendix I. Generic Finite Sample Bounds for \( \ell_1 \)-Penalized M-Estimators: Nuisance Functions and Functional Data**

In this section, we establish a set of results for \( \ell_1 \)-penalized M-estimators with functional data and high-dimensional parameters. These results are used in the proofs of Theorems 4.1 and 4.2 and may be of independent interest.

We start with specifying the setting. Consider a data generating process with a functional response variable \( (Y_u)_{u \in \mathcal{U}} \) and observable covariates \( (X_u)_{u \in \mathcal{U}} \) satisfying for each \( u \in \mathcal{U} \subset \mathbb{R}^{d_u} \),
\[
\theta_u \in \arg \min_{\theta \in \mathbb{R}^p} \mathbb{E}_P[M_u(Y_u, X_u, \theta, a_u)],
\] (I.1)
where \( \theta_u \) is a \( p \)-dimensional vector of parameters, \( a_u \) is a nuisance parameter that captures potential misspecification of the model, and \( M_u \) is a known function. Here for all \( u \in \mathcal{U} \), \( Y_u \) is a scalar random variable and \( X_u \) is a \( p_u \)-dimensional random vector with \( p_u \leq p \) for some \( p \). We assume that the solution \( \theta_u \) is sparse in the sense that the process \( (\theta_u)_{u \in \mathcal{U}} \) satisfies
\[
\|\theta_u\|_0 \leq s, \quad \text{for all } u \in \mathcal{U}.
\]
Because the model (1.1) allows for the nuisance parameter $a_u$, such sparsity assumption is very mild and formulation (1.1) encompasses many cases of interest including approximately sparse models.

Throughout this section, we assume that $n$ i.i.d. observations, $\{(Y_{ui}, X_{ui})_{u \in \mathcal{U}}\}_{i=1}^n$, from the distribution of $(Y_u, X_u)_{u \in \mathcal{U}}$ are available to estimate $(\theta_u)_{u \in \mathcal{U}}$. In addition, we assume that an estimate $\hat{\alpha}_u$ of the nuisance parameter $a_u$ is available for all $u \in \mathcal{U}$. Using the estimate $\hat{\alpha}_u$, we use the criterion function

$$M_u(Y_u, X_u, \theta) := M_u(Y_u, X_u, \theta, \hat{\alpha}_u)$$

as a proxy for $M_u(Y_u, X_u, \theta_u, a_u)$. We allow for the case where $p$ is much larger than $n$.

Since $p$ is potentially larger than $n$, and the parameters $\theta_u$ are assumed to be sparse, we consider an $\ell_1$-penalized $M_u$-estimator (Lasso) of $\theta_u$:

$$\hat{\theta}_u \in \arg \min_{\theta} \left( E_n[M_u(Y_u, X_u, \theta)] + \frac{\lambda}{n} \| \hat{\Psi}_u \theta \|_1 \right)$$

where $\lambda$ is a penalty level and $\hat{\Psi}_u$ a diagonal matrix of penalty loadings. Further, for each $u \in \mathcal{U}$, we also consider a post-regularized (Post-Lasso) estimator of $\theta_u$:

$$\tilde{\theta}_u \in \arg \min_{\theta} E_n[M_u(Y_u, X_u, \theta)] : \supp(\theta) \subseteq \tilde{T}_u$$

where $\tilde{T}_u = \supp(\hat{\theta}_u)$.

We assume that for each $u \in \mathcal{U}$, the matrix of penalty loadings $\hat{\Psi}_u$ is chosen as an appropriate estimator of the following “ideal” matrix of penalty loadings: $\hat{\Psi}_{u0} = \text{diag}\{l_{u0k}, k = 1, \ldots, p\}$, where

$$l_{u0k} = \left( E_n \left[ (\partial_{\theta_k} M_u(Y_u, X_u, \theta_u, a_u))^2 \right] \right)^{1/2},$$

and $\partial_{\theta_k} M_u(Y_u, X_u, \theta_u, a_u)$ denotes a sub-gradient of the function $\theta \mapsto M_u(Y_u, X_u, \theta, a_u)$ with respect to the $k$th coordinate of $\theta$ and evaluated at $\theta = \theta_u$. The properties of $\hat{\Psi}_u$ will be specified below in lemmas. Also, we assume that the penalty level $\lambda$ is chosen such that with high probability,

$$\frac{\lambda}{n} \geq c \sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}} \left\| \hat{\Psi}_{u0}^{-1} E_n \left[ \partial_{\theta} M_u(Y_u, X_u, \theta_u, a_u) \right] \right\|_\infty,$$

where $c > 1$ is a fixed constant. When $\mathcal{U}$ is a singleton, the condition (1.5) is similar to that in [14], [3], and [10]. When $\mathcal{U}$ is a continuum of indices, a similar condition was previously used in [3] in the context of $\ell_1$-penalized quantile regression.

For $u \in \mathcal{U}$, denote $T_u = \supp(\theta_u)$. Let $\ell$ and $L$ be some constants satisfying $L \geq \ell > 1/c$. Also, let

$$\tilde{c} = \frac{Lc + 1}{\ell c - 1} \sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}} \| \hat{\Psi}_{u0} \|_\infty \| \hat{\Psi}_{u0}^{-1} \|_\infty,$$

where for any diagonal matrix $A = \text{diag}\{a_k, k = 1, \ldots, p\}$, we denote $\|A\|_\infty = \max_{1 \leq k \leq p} |a_k|$. Let $(\Delta_n)_{n \geq 1}$ be a sequence of positive constants converging to zero, and let $(C_n)_{n \geq 1}$ be a sequence of random variables. Also, let $w_u = w_u(X_u)$ be some weights satisfying $0 \leq w_u \leq 1$ almost surely.

Finally, let $A_u$ be some random subset of $\mathbb{R}^p$ and $q_{A, u}$ be a random variable possibly depending on
where both $A_u$ and $q_{A_u}$ are specified in the lemmas below. To state our results in this section, we need the following assumption:

**Assumption I.1** (M-Estimation Conditions). The function $\theta \mapsto M_u(Y_u, X_u, \theta)$ is convex almost surely, and with probability at least $1 - \Delta_n$, the following inequalities hold for all $u \in \mathcal{U}$:

(a) $|E_u[\partial_{\theta} M_u(Y_u, X_u, \theta_u) - \partial_{\theta} M_u(Y_u, X_u, \theta_u, a_u)]| \leq C_n \sqrt{w_u X_u' \delta} \|_{\mathbb{P}_n,2}$ for all $\delta \in \mathbb{R}^p$;

(b) $\delta \tilde{\Psi}_{u0} \leq \tilde{\Psi}_u \leq L \tilde{\Psi}_{u0}$;

(c) for all $\delta \in A_u$,

$$\mathbb{E}_n[M_u(Y_u, X_u, \theta_u + \delta)] - \mathbb{E}_n[M_u(Y_u, X_u, \theta_u)] - \mathbb{E}_n[\partial_{\theta} M_u(Y_u, X_u, \theta_u)] \delta + 2C_n \sqrt{w_u X_u' \delta} \|_{\mathbb{P}_n,2} \geq \{ \sqrt{w_u X_u' \delta} \|_{\mathbb{P}_n,2} \} \wedge \{ \tilde{q}_{A_u} \sqrt{w_u X_u' \delta} \|_{\mathbb{P}_n,2} \}.$$ 

In many applications one can take the weights to be $w_u = w_u(X_u) = 1$ but we allow for more general weights since it is useful for our results on the weighted Lasso with estimated weights. Also, in applications, we typically have $C_n \lesssim \{ n^{-1} \log(np) \}^{1/2}$. Assumption I.1(a) bounds the impact of estimating the nuisance functions uniformly over $u \in \mathcal{U}$. The loadings $\tilde{\Psi}_u$ are assumed larger (but not too much larger) than the ideal choice $\tilde{\Psi}_{u0}$ defined in Lemma I.1. This is formalized in Assumption I.1(b). Assumption I.1(c) is an identification condition that will be imposed for particular choices of $A_u$ and $q_{A_u}$. It relates to conditions in the literature derived for the case of a singleton $\mathcal{U}$ and no nuisance functions, see the restricted strong convexity used in [33] and the non-linear impact coefficients used in [3] and [8].

Define the restricted eigenvalue

$$\tilde{\kappa}_{2\hat{c}} = \inf_{u \in \mathcal{U}} \inf_{\delta \in \Delta_{2\hat{c},u}} \| \sqrt{w_u X_u' \delta} \|_{\mathbb{P}_n,2} / \| \delta \|_{T_u}$$

where $\Delta_{2\hat{c},u} = \{ \delta : \| \delta \|_{T_u} \leq 2\hat{c} \| \delta \|_{T_u} \}$. Also, define minimum and maximum spare eigenvalues

$$\phi_{\min}(m, u) = \min_{1 \leq \| \delta \|_0 \leq m} \frac{\| \sqrt{w_u X_u' \delta} \|_{\mathbb{P}_n,2}^2}{\| \delta \|^2} \quad \text{and} \quad \phi_{\max}(m, u) = \max_{1 \leq \| \delta \|_0 \leq m} \frac{\| X_u' \delta \|_{\mathbb{P}_n,2}^2}{\| \delta \|^2}.$$

The following results establish the rate of convergence and a sparsity bound for the $\ell_1$-penalized estimator $\hat{\theta}_u$ defined in (I.2) as well as the rate of convergence for the post-regularized estimator $\widehat{\theta}_u$ defined in (I.3).

**Lemma I.1.** Suppose that Assumption I.1 holds with $A_u = \{ \delta : \| \delta \|_{T_u} \leq 2\hat{c} \| \delta \|_{T_u} \} \cup \{ \delta : \| \delta \| \leq 3\hat{c} \| \hat{\Psi}_{u0} \|_{\infty} \} \cup \{ \delta : \| \delta \| \leq \lambda \} \| \hat{\Psi}_{u0} \|_{\infty} \geq \delta C_n \}$ and $\tilde{q}_{A_u} > (L + 1)(\| \hat{\Psi}_{u0} \|_{\infty} \| X_{u0} \|_{\infty} \| \delta \|_{\mathbb{P}_n,2}) + 6\hat{c}C_n$. In addition, suppose that $\lambda$ satisfies condition (I.3) with probability $1 - \Delta_n$. Then, with probability at least $1 - 2\Delta_n$, we have

\footnote{Assumption I.1(a) and (c) could have been stated with $\{ C_n / \sqrt{s} \} \| \delta \|_1$ instead of $C_n \| \sqrt{w_u X_u' \delta} \|_{\mathbb{P}_n,2}$.}
for all $u \in \mathcal{U}$ that

$$
\| \sqrt{w_u} X'_u (\hat{\theta}_u - \theta_u) \|_{F_n,2} \leq \left( L + \frac{1}{c} \right) \| \hat{\Psi}_{u0} \|_{\infty} \frac{\sqrt{s}}{n^{K/2}} + 6 \hat{c} C_n,
$$

$$
\| \hat{\theta}_u - \theta_u \|_1 \leq \left( \frac{1 + 2 \bar{c}}{K^2} \right) \frac{3 n \min \left( \| \hat{\Psi}_{u0} \|_{\infty} C_n \right) \left( \left( L + \frac{1}{c} \right) \| \hat{\Psi}_{u0} \|_{\infty} \frac{\sqrt{s}}{n^{K/2}} + 6 \hat{c} C_n \right).
$$

**Lemma I.2.** In addition to conditions of Lemma I.1, suppose that with probability $1 - \Delta_n$, we have for some random variable $L_n$ and all $u \in \mathcal{U}$ and $\delta \in \mathbb{R}^p$ that

$$
\left| \{ \mathbb{E}_n [ \partial \theta M_u (Y_u, X_u, \bar{\theta}_u) - \partial \theta M_u (Y_u, X_u, \theta_u) ] \} \right| \leq L_n \| X'_u \delta \|_{F_n,2}.
$$

Further, for all $u \in \mathcal{U}$, let $\hat{s}_u = \text{supp}(\hat{T}_u)$. Then with probability at least $1 - 3 \Delta_n$, we have for all $u \in \mathcal{U}$ that

$$
\hat{s}_u \leq \min_{m \in M_u} \phi_{\max}(m, u) L_u^2,
$$

where $M_u = \{ m \in \mathbb{N} : m \geq 2 \phi_{\max}(m, u) L_u^2 \}$ and $L_u = \frac{c \| \hat{\Psi}_{u0} \|_{\infty} n}{c - 1} \{ C_n + L_n \}$.

**Lemma I.3.** Suppose that Assumption I.2 holds with $A_u = \{ \delta : \| \delta \|_0 \leq \hat{s}_u + s_u \}$ and

$$
\bar{q}_{A_u} > 2 \max \left\{ \left( \mathbb{E}_n [ M_u (Y_u, X_u, \bar{\theta}_u) ] - \mathbb{E}_n [ M_u (Y_u, X_u, \theta_u) ] \right), \left( \mathbb{E}_n [ \partial \theta M_u (Y_u, X_u, \theta_u) ] \right) \right\}^1/2
$$

$$
+ \left( \frac{\sqrt{\hat{s}_u + s_u} \mathbb{E}_n [ \partial \theta M_u (Y_u, X_u, \theta_u) ]}{\phi_{\min}(\hat{s}_u + s_u, u)} \right), \text{ and } (\text{I.6})
$$

Then with probability at least $1 - \Delta_n$, we have for all $u \in \mathcal{U}$ that

$$
\| \sqrt{w_u} X'_u (\hat{\theta}_u - \theta_u) \|_{F_n,2} \leq \left( \mathbb{E}_n [ M_u (Y_u, X_u, \bar{\theta}_u) ] - \mathbb{E}_n [ M_u (Y_u, X_u, \theta_u) ] \right) + \sqrt{\hat{s}_u + s_u} \left( \mathbb{E}_n [ \partial \theta M_u (Y_u, X_u, \theta_u) ] \right) + 3 \hat{c} C_n.
$$

In addition, with probability at least $1 - \Delta_n$, we have for all $u \in \mathcal{U}$ that

$$
\mathbb{E}_n [ M_u (Y_u, X_u, \bar{\theta}_u) ] - \mathbb{E}_n [ M_u (Y_u, X_u, \theta_u) ] \leq \frac{\lambda L_n}{n} \| \hat{\theta}_u - \theta_u \|_1 \sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}} \| \hat{\Psi}_{u0} \|_{\infty}. \text{ (I.8)}
$$

A key requirement in Lemmas I.1 and I.2 is that $\lambda$ satisfies (I.5) with high probability. Therefore, below we provide a choice of $\lambda$ and a set of conditions under which the proposed choice of $\lambda$ satisfies this requirement. Let $d_{\mathcal{U}}: \mathcal{U} \times \mathcal{U} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}_+$ denote a metric on $\mathcal{U}$. Also, let

$$
S_u = \partial \theta M_u (Y_u, X_u, \theta_u), \quad u \in \mathcal{U}.
$$

Moreover, let $C$ and $\bar{C}$ be some strictly positive constants. Finally, $(\epsilon_n)_{n \geq 1}$, $(\varphi_n)_{n \geq 1}$, and $(N_n)_{n \geq 1}$ be some sequences of positive constants, where $\varphi_n = o(1)$.

**Condition WL.** The constants $\epsilon_n$ and $N_n$ satisfy the inequality $N_n \geq N(\epsilon_n, \mathcal{U}, d_{\mathcal{U}})$ and the following conditions hold:

(i) $\sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}} \max_{k \in [p]} \left( \mathbb{E}_n [ | S_{uk} |^3 ] \right)^{1/3} \Phi^{-1} \left( 1 - \gamma / \{2pN_n \} \right) \leq \varphi_n n^{1/6};$


(ii) $\mathcal{C} \subseteq \mathbb{E}_P[|S_{uk}|^2] \leq \tilde{C}$, for all $u \in \mathcal{U}$ and $k \in [p]$;
(iii) with probability at least $1 - \Delta_n$,

$$\sup_{d_{\mathcal{U}}(u,u') \leq \epsilon_n} \|\mathbb{E}_n[S_u - S_{u'}]\|_{\infty} \leq \varphi_n n^{-1/2}, \text{ and } \sup_{d_{\mathcal{U}}(u,u') \leq \epsilon_n} \max_{k \in [p]} \|\mathbb{E}_n[S_{uk}^2 - S_{u'k}^2] + \|\mathbb{E}_n - \mathbb{E}_P\|S_{uk}^2]\| \leq \varphi_n.$$

Let

$$\lambda = c' \sqrt{n\Phi^{-1}(1 - \gamma / \{2pN_n\})},$$

where $1 - \gamma$ (with $\gamma = \gamma_n = o(1)$) is a confidence level associated with the probability of event (I.5), and $c' > c$ is a slack constant. The following lemma shows that this choice of $\lambda$ satisfies (I.5) with high probability under Condition WL.

**Lemma I.4.** Suppose that Condition WL holds. In addition, suppose that $\lambda$ satisfies (I.9) for some $c' > c$ and $\gamma = \gamma_n \in [1/n, 1/\log n]$. Then

$$P_P\left(\frac{\lambda}{n} \geq C \sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}} \|\Psi_{u_0}^{-1}\mathbb{E}_n[S_u]\|_{\infty}\right) \geq 1 - \gamma - o(\gamma) - \Delta_n.$$

Condition WL(iii) is of high level. Therefore, to conclude this section, we present a lemma that gives easy to verify conditions that imply Condition WL(iii).

**Lemma I.5.** Suppose that for all $u \in \mathcal{U}$, $X_u = X$ and $Y_u = H(Y, u)$ where $Y$ is a random variable and $\{H(\cdot, u): u \in \mathcal{U}\}$ is a VC-subgraph class of functions bounded by one with index $C_Y$ for some constant $C_Y \geq 1$. In addition, suppose that for all $u \in \mathcal{U}$, we have $S_u = (Y_u - \mathbb{E}_P[Y_u | X]) \cdot X$. Moreover, suppose that $\max_{k \in [p]} \mathbb{E}_P[X_k^4] \leq \tilde{C}$, $\mathcal{C} \subseteq \sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}, k \in [p]} \mathbb{E}_P[S_{uk}^2] \leq \tilde{C}$, and $\mathbb{E}_P\|X\|_{L^q}^q \leq K_n$, for some constants $\tilde{C}, \tilde{C} > 0$ and $q \geq 4$ and a sequence of constants $(K_n)_{n \geq 1}$. Finally, suppose that $\mathbb{E}_P\|Y_u - Y_u'\|_4^4 \leq C_u |u - u'|^\nu$ for any $u, u' \in \mathcal{U}$ and some constants $\nu$ and $C$. Then we have with probability at least $1 - (\log n)^{-1}$ that

$$\sup_{d_{\mathcal{U}}(u,u') \leq 1/n} \|\mathbb{E}_n[S_u - S_{u'}]\|_{\infty} \lesssim \left(\frac{1}{n}\right)^{1/2} + K_n \log(nK_n),$$

(I.10)

$$\sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}} \max_{k \in [p]} \|\mathbb{E}_n - \mathbb{E}_P\|S_{uk}^2\| \lesssim \left(\frac{1}{n}\right)^{1/2} + K_n \log(nK_n)\] n^{-1/2},$$

(I.11)

$$\max_{k \in [p]} \|\mathbb{E}_P[S_{uk}^2 - S_{u'k}^2]\| \lesssim d_{\mathcal{U}}(u, u')^{\nu/4}$$

(I.12)

up-to constants that depend only on $\mathcal{C}, \tilde{C}, C_Y, C_u, \nu$, and $\nu$.

**Appendix J. Proofs for Appendix I**

**Proof of Lemma I.3.** For $u \in \mathcal{U}$, let $\delta_u = \bar{\theta}_u - \theta_u$ and $S_{u,n} = \mathbb{E}_n[|\hat{\theta}_u M_u(Y_u, X_u, \theta_u, a_u)|]$. Throughout the proof, we will assume that the events (a), (b), and (c) in Assumption I.1 as well as the event (I.3) hold. These events hold with probability at least $1 - 2\Delta_n$. We will show that the inequalities in the statement of Lemma I.1 hold under these events.
By definition of $\hat{\theta}_u$, we have $\mathbb{E}_n[M_u(Y_u, X_u, \hat{\theta}_u)] + \frac{1}{n} \| \hat{\Psi}_u \hat{\theta}_u \|_1 \leq \mathbb{E}_n[M_u(Y_u, X_u, \theta_u)] + \frac{1}{n} \| \hat{\Psi}_u \theta_u \|_1$. Thus,

$$\mathbb{E}_n[M_u(Y_u, X_u, \hat{\theta}_u)] - \mathbb{E}_n[M_u(Y_u, X_u, \theta_u)] \leq \frac{\lambda}{n} \| \hat{\Psi}_u \theta_u \|_1 - \frac{\lambda}{n} \| \hat{\Psi}_u \hat{\theta}_u \|_1
$$

$$\leq \frac{\lambda}{n} \| \hat{\Psi}_u \theta_u, T_u \|_1 - \frac{\lambda}{n} \| \hat{\Psi}_u \theta_u, T_u \|_1
$$

Moreover, by convexity of $\theta \mapsto M_u(Y_u, X_u, \theta)$, we have

$$\mathbb{E}_n[M_u(Y_u, X_u, \hat{\theta}_u)] - \mathbb{E}_n[M_u(Y_u, X_u, \theta_u)] \geq \mathbb{E}_n[\partial_\theta M_u(Y_u, X_u, \theta_u)] \| \delta u \|_n \geq \frac{\lambda}{n} \| \hat{\Psi}_u \theta_u \|_1 - \frac{\lambda}{n} \| \hat{\Psi}_u \theta_u \|_1
$$

where the second inequality holds by Assumption [1](a) and $\lambda/n \geq c \sup_{u \in U} \| \hat{\Psi}_u^{-1} S_{u,n} \|_\infty$ since

$$|\mathbb{E}_n[\partial_\theta M_u(Y_u, X_u, \theta_u)] \| \delta u \|_n = |S_{u,n} \delta u + \{ \mathbb{E}_n[\partial_\theta M_u(Y_u, X_u, \theta_u)] - S_{u,n} \} \| \delta u \|_n \leq \| \hat{\Psi}_u^{-1} S_{u,n} \|_\infty \| \hat{\Psi}_u \theta_u \|_1 + C_n \| \sqrt{w_u X_u' \delta u} \|_{\mathbb{P}_n,2} \frac{\lambda}{n} \| \hat{\Psi}_u \theta_u \|_1 + C_n \| \sqrt{w_u X_u' \delta u} \|_{\mathbb{P}_n,2} \frac{\lambda}{n} \| \hat{\Psi}_u \theta_u \|_1 + C_n \| \sqrt{w_u X_u' \delta u} \|_{\mathbb{P}_n,2} \frac{\lambda}{n} \| \hat{\Psi}_u \theta_u \|_1 + C_n \| \sqrt{w_u X_u' \delta u} \|_{\mathbb{P}_n,2} \frac{\lambda}{n} \| \hat{\Psi}_u \theta_u \|_1 + C_n \| \sqrt{w_u X_u' \delta u} \|_{\mathbb{P}_n,2} \frac{\lambda}{n} \| \hat{\Psi}_u \theta_u \|_1 + C_n \| \sqrt{w_u X_u' \delta u} \|_{\mathbb{P}_n,2} \frac{\lambda}{n} \| \hat{\Psi}_u \theta_u \|_1 + C_n \| \sqrt{w_u X_u' \delta u} \|_{\mathbb{P}_n,2}$$

Combining (J.1) and (J.2), we have

$$\frac{\lambda c \ell - 1}{n} \| \hat{\Psi}_u \theta_u, T_u \|_1 \leq \frac{\lambda L c + 1}{n} \| \hat{\Psi}_u \theta_u, T_u \|_1 + C_n \| \sqrt{w_u X_u' \delta u} \|_{\mathbb{P}_n,2},$$

and for $\tilde{c} = \frac{L c + 1}{\ell c + 1} \sup_{u \in U} \| \hat{\Psi}_u \|_\infty \| \hat{\Psi}_u^{-1} \|_\infty$, we have

$$\| \delta u, T_u \|_1 \leq \tilde{c} \| \delta u, T_u \|_1 + \frac{n c \| \hat{\Psi}_u^{-1} \|_\infty}{\lambda \ell c - 1} C_n \| \sqrt{w_u X_u' \delta u} \|_{\mathbb{P}_n,2}.$$

Now, suppose that $\delta u \notin \Delta 2\tilde{c}, u$, namely $\| \delta u, T_u \|_1 > 2\tilde{c} \| \delta u, T_u \|_1$. Then

$$2\tilde{c} \| \delta u, T_u \|_1 \leq \tilde{c} \| \delta u, T_u \|_1 + \frac{n c \| \hat{\Psi}_u^{-1} \|_\infty}{\lambda \ell c - 1} C_n \| \sqrt{w_u X_u' \delta u} \|_{\mathbb{P}_n,2},$$

and so

$$\| \delta u, T_u \|_1 \leq \frac{n c \| \hat{\Psi}_u^{-1} \|_\infty}{\lambda \ell c - 1} C_n \| \sqrt{w_u X_u' \delta u} \|_{\mathbb{P}_n,2}$$

since $\tilde{c} \geq 1$. Also,

$$\| \delta u, T_u \|_1 \leq \frac{1}{2} \| \delta u, T_u \|_1 + \frac{n c \| \hat{\Psi}_u^{-1} \|_\infty}{\lambda \ell c - 1} C_n \| \sqrt{w_u X_u' \delta u} \|_{\mathbb{P}_n,2}$$

and so

$$\| \delta u, T_u \|_1 \leq \frac{2 n c \| \hat{\Psi}_u^{-1} \|_\infty}{\lambda \ell c - 1} C_n \| \sqrt{w_u X_u' \delta u} \|_{\mathbb{P}_n,2}.$$
as long as \( \delta_u \notin \Delta_{2\tilde{c},u} \). In addition, if \( \delta_u \in \Delta_{2\tilde{c},u} \), then
\[
\|\delta_{u,T_u}\|_1 \leq \sqrt{s}\|\delta_{u,T_u}\| \leq \frac{\sqrt{s}}{\tilde{K}_{2\delta}} \|\sqrt{\bar{w}_u X_u'} \delta_u\|_{\|F_{n,2}\|} =: I_{u,2}.
\]

Hence, in both cases, we have
\[
\|\delta_{u,T_u}\|_1 \leq I_u + I_{u,2}.
\] (J.6)

Next, for every \( u \in \mathcal{U} \), since \( A_u = \Delta_{2\tilde{c},u} \cup \{ \delta : \|\delta\|_1 \leq \frac{3n}{\lambda} \lambda \delta^{-1}_u \|\|C_n\|\|\sqrt{\bar{w}_u X_u'} \delta_u\|_{\|F_{n,2}\|} \} \), it follows that \( \delta_u \in A_u \), and we have
\[
\|\sqrt{\bar{w}_u X_u'} \delta_u\|_{\|\|F_{n,2}\|} \leq \frac{1}{\lambda} \|\hat{\Psi}_{u0}\|_{\|\|F_{n,2}\|} \leq \frac{1}{\lambda} \|\hat{\Psi}_{u0}\|_{\|\|\|F_{n,2}\|} - \lambda \|\delta_{u,T_u}\|_1 + 3C_n \|\sqrt{\bar{w}_u X_u'} \delta_u\|_{\|F_{n,2}\|} \leq (L + \frac{1}{c}) \|\hat{\Psi}_{u0}\|_{\|\|\|F_{n,2}\|} \leq \frac{1}{\lambda} \|\hat{\Psi}_{u0}\|_{\|\|F_{n,2}\|} + 6\tilde{c}C_n \|\sqrt{\bar{w}_u X_u'} \delta_u\|_{\|\|F_{n,2}\|}.
\]

where the second line follows from Assumption (J.1), the third from (J.1), (J.3), and \( \ell \geq 1/c \), the fourth from \( \|\hat{\Psi}_{u0}\|_{\|\|F_{n,2}\|} \leq \|\hat{\Psi}_{u0}\|_{\|\|F_{n,2}\|} =: III_u \), and the fifth from definitions of \( I_u \), \( II_u \), and \( III_u \). Thus, as long as
\[
\tilde{q}_{A_u} > \left( L + \frac{1}{c} \right) \|\hat{\Psi}_{u0}\|_{\|\|F_{n,2}\|} + 6\tilde{c}C_n, \text{ for all } u \in \mathcal{U},
\]
which is assumed, we have
\[
\|\sqrt{\bar{w}_u X_u'} \delta_u\|_{\|\|F_{n,2}\|} \leq (L + \frac{1}{c}) \|\hat{\Psi}_{u0}\|_{\|\|F_{n,2}\|} + 6\tilde{c}C_n =: III_u, \text{ for all } u \in \mathcal{U}.
\]

This gives the first asserted claim. The second asserted claim follows from
\[
\|\delta_u\|_1 \leq 1 \{ \delta_u \in \Delta_{2\tilde{c},u} \} \|\delta_u\|_1 + 1 \{ \delta_u \notin \Delta_{2\tilde{c},u} \} \|\delta_u\|_1 \\
 \leq (1 + 2\tilde{c}) II_u + I_u \leq \left( \frac{1}{\lambda} \|\hat{\Psi}_{u0}\|_{\|\|F_{n,2}\|} + \frac{3n}{\lambda} \|\delta^{-1}_u \|_{\|\|F_{n,2}\|} \right) III_u.
\]

This completes the proof.

**Proof of Lemma 1.2** For \( u \in \mathcal{U} \), let \( S_{u,n} = \mathbb{E}_n[\partial_0 M_u(Y_u, X_u, \theta_u, a_u)] \). Throughout the proof, we will assume that the events (a), (b), and (c) in Assumption 1.1 as well as the events (1.5) and (1.6) hold. These events hold with probability at least \( 1 - 3\Delta_n \). We will show that the inequalities in the statement of Lemma 1.2 hold under these events.

By definition of the estimator \( \hat{\theta}_u \), there is a subgradient \( \partial_0 \mathbb{E}_n[M_u(Y_u, X_u, \hat{\theta}_u)] \) of \( \mathbb{E}_n[M_u(Y_u, X_u, \hat{\theta}_u)] \), such that for every \( j \) with \( |\partial_0 \theta_j| > 0 \),
\[
|\langle \hat{\Psi}_u^{-1} \partial_0 \mathbb{E}_n[M_u(Y_u, X_u, \hat{\theta}_u)] \rangle | = \lambda/n.
\]
Therefore, we have
\[
\frac{\lambda}{n} \sqrt{s_u} = \| (\hat{\Psi}_u^{-1} \partial_Y \mathbb{E}_n[M_u(Y_u, X_u, \hat{\theta}_u)])_\mathbb{T}_u \|
\leq \| (\hat{\Psi}_u^{-1} S_{u, n})_\mathbb{T}_u \| + \| (\hat{\Psi}_u^{-1} \{ \mathbb{E}_n[\partial_Y M_u(Y_u, X_u, \hat{\theta}_u)] - S_{u, n} \})_\mathbb{T}_u \|
\]
\[
+ \| (\hat{\Psi}_u^{-1} \{ \mathbb{E}_n[\partial_Y M_u(Y_u, X_u, \hat{\theta}_u) - \partial_Y M_u(Y_u, X_u, \theta_u)] \})_\mathbb{T}_u \|
\leq \| \hat{\Psi}_u^{-1} \mathbb{E}_n[S_{u, n}] \| \| \hat{\Psi}_u^{-1} \| \| C_n \|_\infty \sup_{\| \delta \|=1, \| \delta \|_0 \leq \hat{s}_u} \| \sqrt{\mathbb{E}_n[X'_u \delta]} \|_2
\]
\[
+ \| \hat{\Psi}_u^{-1} \|_\infty \sup_{\| \delta \|=1, \| \delta \|_0 \leq \hat{s}_u} \| \mathbb{E}_n[\partial_Y M_u(Y_u, X_u, \hat{\theta}_u) - \partial_Y M_u(Y_u, X_u, \theta_u)] \|_2 \delta \|
\leq \frac{\lambda}{c \ell n} \sqrt{s_u} + \frac{\| \hat{\Psi}_u^{-1} \|_\infty}{\ell} \{ C_n + L_n \} \sup_{\| \delta \|=1, \| \delta \|_0 \leq \hat{s}_u} \| X'_u \delta \|_2^2
\]
where the first inequality follows from the triangle inequality, the second from Assumption \[1, 1-(a), \text{and the third from Assumption } \[1, 1-5 \text{ and inequalities } \[1, 1-6 \).

Now, recall that \( L_u = \frac{c \| \hat{\Psi}_u^{-1} \|_\infty}{\lambda} \{ C_n + L_n \}. \) In addition, note that \( \sup_{\| \delta \|=1, \| \delta \|_0 \leq \hat{s}_u} \| X'_u \delta \|_2^2 = \phi_{\max}(\hat{s}_u, u). \) Thus, we have
\[
\hat{s}_u \leq \phi_{\max}(\hat{s}_u, u)L_u^2. \tag{J.7}
\]
Consider any \( M \in \mathcal{M}_u = \{ m \in \mathbb{N} : m > 2\phi_{\max}(m, u)L_u^2 \}, \) and suppose that \( \hat{s}_u > M. \) By the sublinearity of the maximum sparse eigenvalue (Lemma 3 in \[4 \]), for any integer \( k \geq 0 \) and constant \( \ell \geq 1, \) we have \( \phi_{\max}(\ell k, u) \leq [\ell] \phi_{\max}(k, u), \) where \([\ell]\) denotes the ceiling of \( \ell. \) Therefore,
\[
\hat{s}_u \leq \phi_{\max}(\hat{s}_u, u)L_u^2 = \phi_{\max}(M \hat{s}_u / M, u)L_u^2 \leq \left[ \frac{\hat{s}_u}{M} \right] \phi_{\max}(M, u)L_u^2 \leq \frac{2 \hat{s}_n}{M} \phi_{\max}(M, u)L_u^2
\]
since \([k] \leq 2k\) for any \( k \geq 1. \) Therefore, we have \( M \leq 2\phi_{\max}(M, u)L_u^2 \) which violates the condition that \( M \in \mathcal{M}_u. \) Therefore, we have \( \hat{s}_u \leq M. \) In turn, applying \( \tag{J.7} \) once more with \( \hat{s}_u \leq M \) we obtain \( \hat{s}_u \leq \phi_{\max}(M, u)L_u^2. \) The result follows by minimizing the bound over \( M \in \mathcal{M}_u. \)

**Proof of Lemma \[1, 3 \]** The second asserted claim, inequality \( \tag{L.8}, \) follows from the observation that with probability at least \( 1 - \Delta_n, \) for all \( u \in \mathcal{U}, \) we have that
\[
\mathbb{E} \mathbb{E}_n[M_u(Y_u, X_u, \hat{\theta}_u)] - \mathbb{E} \mathbb{E}_n[M_u(Y_u, X_u, \hat{\theta}_u)] \leq \mathbb{E} \mathbb{E}_n[M_u(Y_u, X_u, \theta_u)] - \mathbb{E} \mathbb{E}_n[M_u(Y_u, X_u, \theta_u)]
\]
\[
\leq \frac{\lambda}{n} \| \hat{\Psi}_u \theta_u \|_1 - \frac{\lambda}{n} \| \hat{\Psi}_u \theta_u \|_1 \leq \frac{\lambda}{n} \| \theta_u - \theta_u \|_1 \sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}} \| \hat{\Psi}_u \|_\infty \leq \frac{\lambda L}{n} \| \hat{\theta}_u - \theta_u \|_1 \cdot \sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}} \| \hat{\Psi}_u \|_\infty,
\]
where the first inequality holds by the definition of \( \hat{\theta}_u, \) the second by the definition of \( \hat{\theta}_u, \) the third by the triangle inequality, and the fourth by Assumption \[1, 1-(ii). \]

To prove the first asserted claim, assume that the events \( (a), (b), \) and \( (c) \) in Assumption \[1, 1 \) hold. These events hold with probability at least \( 1 - \Delta_n. \) We will show that the asserted claim holds under these events.
For \( u \in \mathcal{U} \), let \( \tilde{\delta}_u = \tilde{\theta}_u - \mu_u \), \( S_{u,n} = \mathbb{E}[\partial \theta M_u(Y_u, X_u, \theta_u, \mu_u)] \), and \( \tilde{t}_u = \| \sqrt{w_u} X'_u \tilde{\delta}_u \|_{\mathbb{F}_n, 2} \). By the inequality in Assumption (1.1(c)), we have

\[
\tilde{t}_u^2 \leq \mathbb{E}[M_u(Y_u, X_u, \tilde{\theta}_u)] - \mathbb{E}[M_u(Y_u, X_u, \theta_u)] + \| w_u \|_{\mathbb{F}_n, 2}^2 \|	ilde{\delta}_u\|_1 \leq 2C_n \tilde{t}_u + 2C_n \tilde{t}_u
\]

where the second inequality holds by calculations as in (J.3), and the third inequality follows from

\[
\| \tilde{\delta}_u \|_1 \leq \sqrt{s_u + s_u} \| \tilde{\delta}_u \|_2 \leq \frac{\sqrt{s_u + s_u}}{\phi_{\min}(s_u + s_u)} \| \sqrt{w_u} X'_u \tilde{\delta}_u \|_{\mathbb{F}_n, 2}.
\]

Next, if \( \tilde{t}_u^2 > q_u \tilde{t}_u \), then

\[
q_u \tilde{t}_u \leq \frac{q_u}{2} \left( \mathbb{E}[M_u(Y_u, X_u, \tilde{\theta}_u)] - \mathbb{E}[M_u(Y_u, X_u, \theta_u)] \right) + \frac{q_u}{2} \tilde{t}_u,
\]

so that \( \tilde{t}_u \leq \left( \mathbb{E}[M_u(Y_u, X_u, \tilde{\theta}_u)] - \mathbb{E}[M_u(Y_u, X_u, \theta_u)] \right)^{1/2} + \tilde{t}_u \). On the other hand, if \( \tilde{t}_u^2 \leq q_u \tilde{t}_u \), then

\[
\tilde{t}_u^2 \leq \left( \mathbb{E}[M_u(Y_u, X_u, \tilde{\theta}_u)] - \mathbb{E}[M_u(Y_u, X_u, \theta_u)] \right) + \tilde{t}_u \left( \frac{\sqrt{s_u + s_u} \| S_{u,n} \|_{\mathbb{F}_n, \infty}}{\phi_{\min}(s_u + s_u)} + 3C_n \right).
\]

Since for positive numbers \( a, b, c \), inequality \( a^2 \leq b + ac \) implies \( a \leq \sqrt{b} + c \), we have

\[
\tilde{t}_u \leq \left( \mathbb{E}[M_u(Y_u, X_u, \tilde{\theta}_u)] - \mathbb{E}[M_u(Y_u, X_u, \theta_u)] \right)^{1/2} + \left( \frac{\sqrt{s_u + s_u} \| S_{u,n} \|_{\mathbb{F}_n, \infty}}{\phi_{\min}(s_u + s_u)} + 3C_n \right).
\]

In both cases, the inequality in the asserted claim holds. This completes the proof.

Proof of Lemma (1.4) For brevity of notation, denote \( \epsilon = \epsilon_n \). Also, let \( \mathcal{A}_n \) denote the event that the inequalities in Condition WL(iii) hold. Then \( P_P(A_n) \geq 1 - \Delta_n \). Further, by the triangle inequality,

\[
\sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}} \| \tilde{\Psi}_u^{-1} \mathbb{E}_n[S_u] \|_{\mathbb{F}_n, \infty} \leq \max_{u \in \mathcal{U}^c} \| \tilde{\Psi}_u^{-1} \mathbb{E}_n[S_u] \|_{\mathbb{F}_n, \infty} \tag{J.8}
\]

where \( \mathcal{U}^c \) is a minimal \( \epsilon \)-net of \( \mathcal{U} \) so that \( |\mathcal{U}^c| \leq N_n \).

For each \( k = 1, \ldots, p \) and \( u \in \mathcal{U}^c \), we apply Lemma (1.1) with \( Z_i := S_{u,i} \), \( \mu = 1 \), and \( \ell_n = C_0^{(1)} \varphi_{n}^{-1} \), where \( C_0^{(1)} \) is a small enough constant that can be chosen to depend only on \( C_0 \) and \( C_0^{(2)} \). Then Condition WL(1.ii) implies that

\[
0 \leq \Phi^{-1} \left( 1 - \frac{\gamma}{2pN_n} \right) \leq \frac{\gamma^{1/6} M_n}{\ell_n} - 1
\]
where $M_n = (E_P[Z_n^2])^{1/2}/(E_P[Z_n^3])^{1/3}$, and so applying Lemma \ref{lem:union} the union bound, and the inequality $|U^c| \leq N_n$ gives

$$
P_P \left( \sup_{u \in U^c} \max_{k \in [p]} \frac{1}{\sqrt{E_n[S_{uk}^2]}} \right) > \Phi^{-1} \left( 1 - \frac{\gamma}{2pN_n} \right) \leq 2pN_n \cdot \frac{\gamma}{2pN_n} \cdot \left( 1 + O(\varphi_n^{1/3}) \right) \leq \gamma + o(\gamma) \quad (J.9)$$

since $\varphi_n = o(1)$. Also, observe that

$$\max_{u \in U^c} \| \Psi_{u0}^{-1} E_n[S_u] \| = \sup_{u \in U^c} \frac{\| E_n[S_{uk}] \|}{\sqrt{E_n[S_{uk}^2]}}.$$ 

Therefore, $(J.9)$ implies that with probability at least $1 - \gamma - o(\gamma)$,

$$\max_{u \in U^c} \| \Psi_{u0}^{-1} E_n[S_u] \| \leq n^{-1/2} \Phi^{-1} \left( 1 - \frac{\gamma}{2pN_n} \right) \quad (J.10)$$

Further, by the triangle inequality,

$$\sup_{u \in U^c, u' \in U^c, (u, u') \leq \epsilon} \| \Psi_{u0}^{-1} E_n[S_u] - \Psi_{u'0}^{-1} E_n[S_{u'}] \| \leq \sup_{u \in U^c, u' \in U^c, (u, u') \leq \epsilon} \| (\Psi_{u0}^{-1} - \Psi_{u'0}^{-1}) \Psi_{u0} \| \| \Psi_{u0}^{-1} E_n[S_u] \| + \sup_{u, u' \in U^c, (u, u') \leq \epsilon} \| E_n[S_u - S_{u'}] \| \| \Psi_{u0}^{-1} \| \quad (J.11)$$

To control the expression in $(J.11)$, note that by Condition WL(ii), on the event $A_n$, $\Psi_{u0k}$ is bounded away from zero uniformly over $u \in U$ and $k \in [p]$. Thus, we have uniformly over $u \in U$ and $k \in [p]$ that

$$| (\Psi_{u0k} - \Psi_{u'0k}) \Psi_{u0k} | = | \Psi_{u0k} - \Psi_{u'0k} | \| \Psi_{u0k}^{-1} \| \| \Psi_{u0k}^{-1} E_n[S_u] \| \leq \| \Psi_{u0k} - \Psi_{u'0k} \| \quad (J.13)$$

on the event $A_n$. Moreover, we have

$$\sup_{u, u' \in U^c, (u, u') \leq \epsilon} \max_{k \in [p]} \left| \left( \frac{1}{E_n[S_{uk}^2]} - \frac{1}{E_n[S_{uk}^2]} \right) \right| = \frac{1}{E_n[S_{uk}^2]} - \frac{1}{E_n[S_{uk}^2]} \leq \varphi_n^{1/2} \quad (J.14)$$

on the event $A_n$. Thus, relations $(J.13)$ and $(J.14)$ imply that

$$\sup_{u, u' \in U^c, (u, u') \leq \epsilon} \| (\Psi_{u0}^{-1} - \Psi_{u'0}^{-1}) \Psi_{u0} \| \| \Psi_{u0}^{-1} \| \leq \varphi_n^{1/2}$$

on the event $A_n$. Also, using standard bounds for the tails of Gaussian random variables gives

$$\Phi^{-1} \left( 1 - \frac{\gamma}{2pN_n} \right) \leq \sqrt{\log(2pN_n/\gamma)}.$$
Thus, on the intersection of events \( \mathcal{A}_n \) and (J.10), we have
\[
\sup_{u \in U, u' \in U, d_U(u, u') \leq \epsilon} \| (\hat{\Psi}_{u,0}^{-1} - \hat{\Psi}_{u',0}^{-1}) \hat{\Psi}_{u,0}^{-1} \| \| \hat{\Psi}_{u,0}^{-1} \mathbb{E}_n [S_u] \| \| \hat{\Psi}_{u,0}^{-1} \| \| \mathbb{E}_n [S_u] \| \| \hat{\Psi}_{u,0}^{-1} \| \leq (\varphi_n/n)^{1/2} \sqrt{\log(pN_n/\gamma)}.
\]
Finally, on the event \( \mathcal{A}_n \), we have that the expression in (J.12) satisfies
\[
\sup_{u, u' \in U, d_U(u, u') \leq \epsilon} \| \mathbb{E}_n [S_u - S_{u'}] \| \| \hat{\Psi}_{u,0}^{-1} \| \leq \varphi_n n^{-1/2}.
\]
It follows that on the intersection of events \( \mathcal{A}_n \) and (J.10), for \( n \) large enough, we have
\[
\sup_{u \in U, u' \in U, d_U(u, u') \leq \epsilon} \| \hat{\Psi}_{u,0}^{-1} \mathbb{E}_n [S_u] - \hat{\Psi}_{u',0}^{-1} \mathbb{E}_n [S_{u'}] \| \| \hat{\Psi}_{u,0}^{-1} \| \leq \frac{c' - c}{c} \cdot \Phi^{-1} \left( 1 - \frac{\gamma}{2pN_n} \right),
\]
where we again used standard tail bounds for the tails of Gaussian random variables. The asserted claim now follows by recalling the inequality (J.8) and noting that \( \mathbb{P}_P(\mathcal{A}_n) \geq 1 - \Delta_n \) and that (J.10) holds with probability at least \( 1 - \gamma - o(\gamma) \).

**Proof of Lemma L.5** For \( j \in [p] \), let
\[
\mathcal{F}_j = \left\{ (Y, X) \mapsto Y_u X_j : u \in U \right\}, \quad \mathcal{F}_j' = \left\{ (Y, X) \mapsto X_j \mathbb{E}_P [Y_u | X] : u \in U \right\},
\]
\[
\mathcal{G}_j = \left\{ (Y, X) \mapsto X_j^2 \zeta_u : u \in U \right\}
\]
where \( \zeta_u = Y_u - \mathbb{E}_P [Y_u | X] \). Note that the function \( F(Y, X) = \| X \|_\infty \) is an envelope both for \( \mathcal{F}_j \) and for \( \mathcal{F}_j' \) for all \( j \in [p] \). By assumption, \( F \) can be chosen to satisfy \( \| F \|_{P,q} \leq K_n \).

Because \( \mathcal{F}_j \) is a product of a VC-subgraph class of functions with index bounded by \( C_Y \) and a single function, Lemma K.3(1) implies that its uniform entropy numbers obey
\[
\log N(\epsilon \| F \|_{Q,2}, \mathcal{F}_j, \| \cdot \|_{Q,2}) \lesssim \log(\epsilon/e), \quad 0 < \epsilon \leq 1.
\] (J.15)

Also, Lemma K.2 implies that the uniform entropy numbers of \( \mathcal{F}_j' \) obey
\[
\log \sup_Q N(\epsilon \| F \|_{Q,2}, \mathcal{F}_j', \| \cdot \|_{Q,2}) \leq \log \sup_Q N \left( \frac{\epsilon}{2} \| F \|_{Q,2}, \mathcal{F}_j, \| \cdot \|_{Q,2} \right), \quad 0 < \epsilon \leq 1.
\] (J.16)

Further, since \( \mathcal{G}_j \subset (\mathcal{F}_j - \mathcal{F}_j')^2, G = 4F^2 \) is an envelope for \( \mathcal{G}_j \), and the uniform entropy numbers of \( \mathcal{G}_j \) obey for all \( \epsilon \in (0, 1] \),
\[
\log N(\epsilon \| G \|_{Q,2}, \mathcal{G}_j, \| \cdot \|_{Q,2}) \leq 2 \log N \left( \frac{\epsilon}{2} \| 2F \|_{Q,2}, \mathcal{F}_j - \mathcal{F}_j', \| \cdot \|_{Q,2} \right)
\]
\[
\leq 2 \log N \left( \frac{\epsilon}{4} \| F \|_{Q,2}, \mathcal{F}_j, \| \cdot \|_{Q,2} \right) + 2 \log N \left( \frac{\epsilon}{4} \| F \|_{Q,2}, \mathcal{F}_j', \| \cdot \|_{Q,2} \right)
\]
\[
\leq 4 \log \sup_Q N \left( \frac{\epsilon}{8} \| F \|_{Q,2}, \mathcal{F}_j, \| \cdot \|_{Q,2} \right),
\]
where the first and the second lines follow from Lemma K.3(2), and the third from (J.16). Hence, Lemma K.3(2) implies that the uniform entropy numbers of \( \mathcal{G} = \bigcup_{j \in [p]} \mathcal{G}_j \) obey
\[
\log N(\epsilon \| G \|_{Q,2}, \mathcal{G}, \| \cdot \|_{Q,2}) \lesssim \log(p/e), \quad 0 < \epsilon \leq 1,
\]
where \( G = 4F^2 \) is its envelope. Therefore, since \( |S_{uj}| \leq 2|X_j| \) and \( \max_{j \leq p} E_P[X_j^4] \leq \tilde{C} \) by assumption, Lemma L.2 implies that with probability at least \( 1 - (\log n)^{-1} \),

\[
\sup_{u \in \mathcal{U}} \max_{j \leq p} |(E_n - E_P)[S_{uj}^2]| \lesssim \sqrt{\frac{\log(npK_n)}{n}} + \frac{n^{2/3}K_n^2}{n} \log(npK_n),
\]

which gives (I.11).

To verify (I.10), note that

\[
\sup_{d_U(u,u') \leq 1/n} \| E_n[S_u - S_{u'}] \|_\infty = \frac{1}{\sqrt{n}} \sup_{d_U(u,u') \leq 1/n} \max_{j \leq p} |G_n(X_j(\zeta_u - \zeta_{u'}))| 
\lesssim \sqrt{\frac{\log(npK_n)}{n^{1 + \nu/2}}} + \frac{n^{1/3}K_n \log(npK_n)}{n},
\]

which gives (I.10).

Finally, to verify (I.12) note that uniformly over \( u, u' \in \mathcal{U} \) and \( j \in [p] \), we have

\[
|E_P[S_{uj}^2 - S_{u'j}^2]| = |E_P[(S_{uj} - S_{u'j})(S_{uj} + S_{u'j})]| 
\lesssim \left( E_P[(S_{uj} - S_{u'j})^2] \right)^{1/2} \cdot \left( E[S_{uj}^2] + E_P[S_{u'j}^2] \right)^{1/2} 
\lesssim \left( E_P[X_j^2(Y_u - Y_{u'})^2] \right)^{1/2} \lesssim \left( E_P[X_j^4] \right)^{1/4} \cdot \left( E_P[(Y_u - Y_{u'})^4] \right)^{1/4} \lesssim d_U(u, u')^{\nu/4}.
\]

This completes the proof.

\[\blacksquare\]

**APPENDIX K. BOUNDS ON COVERING ENTROPY**

Let \( (W_i)_{i=1}^n \) be a sequence of independent copies of a random element \( W \) taking values in a measurable space \( (\mathcal{W}, \mathcal{A}_W) \) according to a probability law \( P \). Let \( \mathcal{F} \) be a set of suitably measurable functions \( f : \mathcal{W} \to \mathbb{R} \), equipped with a measurable envelope \( F : \mathcal{W} \to \mathbb{R} \).

**Lemma K.1** (Algebra for Covering Entropies). Work with the setup above.

1. Let \( \mathcal{F} \) be a VC subgraph class with a finite VC index \( k \) or any other class whose entropy is bounded above by that of such a VC subgraph class, then the uniform entropy numbers of \( \mathcal{F} \) obey

\[
\sup_{Q} \log N(\epsilon \| F \|_{Q,2, \mathcal{F}}, \| \cdot \|_{Q,2}) \lesssim 1 + k \log(1/\epsilon) \vee 0
\]
Lemma K.3. Consider a mapping \( \tilde{a} \rightarrow \xi_{\tilde{a}} \) from \( \tilde{U} = [0,1]^k \) into \( \mathbb{R}^p \) and the class of functions \( F = \{ x \mapsto M(x',\xi_{\tilde{a}}) : \tilde{u} \in \tilde{U} \} \) mapping \( \mathbb{R}^p \) into \( \mathbb{R} \) where \( M: \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathbb{R} \) is \( L \)-Lipschitz. Assume that \( \| \xi_{\tilde{u}_2} - \xi_{\tilde{u}_1} \|_1 \leq C \| \tilde{u}_2 - \tilde{u}_1 \| \) for all \( \tilde{u}_1, \tilde{u}_2 \in \tilde{U} \) for some constant \( C > 0 \). Then, for any \( M > 0 \) the uniform entropy numbers of \( F \) satisfy

\[
\sup_Q \log N(\epsilon, F, \| \cdot \|_{Q,2}) \leq k \log (3LCMk/\epsilon), \quad \text{for all } 0 < \epsilon \leq 1,
\]

where \( F(x) = \sup_{\tilde{u} \in \tilde{U}} |M(x',\xi_{\tilde{a}})| + M^{-1} \| x \|_\infty, x \in \mathbb{R}^p \), is its envelope.
Proof. Consider any \( f_1, f_2 \in \mathcal{F} \). There exist \( \tilde{u}_1, \tilde{u}_2 \in \tilde{U} \) such that \( f_1(x) = \mathcal{M}(x'\xi_{\tilde{u}_1}) \) and \( f_2(x) = \mathcal{M}(x'\xi_{\tilde{u}_2}) \) for all \( x \in \mathbb{R}^p \). Therefore, since \( \mathcal{M} \) is \( L \)-Lipschitz, we have

\[
\begin{align*}
|\mathcal{M}(x'\xi_{\tilde{u}_2}) - \mathcal{M}(x'\xi_{\tilde{u}_1})| &\leq L\|x\|_\infty\|\xi_{\tilde{u}_2} - \xi_{\tilde{u}_1}\|_1 \leq L\|x\|_\infty C\|\tilde{u}_2 - \tilde{u}_1\| \\
&\leq LCM\|\tilde{u}_2 - \tilde{u}_1\|\{M^{-1}\|x\|_\infty + \sup_{\tilde{u} \in \tilde{U}} |\mathcal{M}(x'\xi_{\tilde{u}})|\} \\
&\leq LCM\|\tilde{u}_2 - \tilde{u}_1\|F(x)
\end{align*}
\]

by definition of the envelope \( F(x) = M^{-1}\|x\|_\infty + \sup_{\tilde{u} \in \tilde{U}} |\mathcal{M}(x'\xi_{\tilde{u}})| \). Thus, for any finitely discrete probability measure \( Q \) on \( \mathbb{R}^p \),

\[
\|f_2 - f_1\|_{Q_2} \leq LCM\|\tilde{u}_2 - \tilde{u}_1\| \cdot \|F\|_{Q_2}.
\]

Recall that since \( B_\infty \subset B_2\sqrt{k} \) we have \( N(B_\infty, \| \cdot \|, \epsilon) \leq N(B_2\sqrt{k}, \| \cdot \|, \epsilon) \leq (1 + 2\sqrt{k}/\epsilon)^k \) where the last inequality follows from standard volume arguments. Furthermore, for any \( \epsilon \leq \sqrt{k} \) we have \( 1 + 2\sqrt{k}/\epsilon \leq 3k/\epsilon \). Therefore \( \log N(\epsilon\|F\|_{Q_2, \mathcal{F}}, \| \cdot \|_{Q_2}) \leq k \log(3LCMk/\epsilon) \).

Lemma K.4. Let \( \mathcal{F} \) be a class of functions with an envelope \( F \). Also, let \( \mathcal{M} : \mathbb{R} \to \mathbb{R} \) be an \( L \)-Lipschitz function bounded in absolute value by a constant \( M \). Assume that for some positive constants \( C_1 \) and \( C_2 \), the uniform entropy numbers of \( \mathcal{F} \) obey

\[
\sup_Q \log N(\epsilon\|F\|_{Q_2, \mathcal{F}}, \| \cdot \|_{Q_2}) \leq C_1 \log(C_2/\epsilon), \quad \text{for all } 0 < \epsilon \leq 1.
\]

Then for any constant \( K > 0 \), the uniform entropy numbers of the class of functions \( \mathcal{M}(\mathcal{F}) = \{\mathcal{M}(f) : f \in \mathcal{F}\} \) obey

\[
\sup_Q \log N(\epsilon\|F_{\mathcal{M}(\mathcal{F})}\|_{Q_2, \mathcal{M}(\mathcal{F})}, \| \cdot \|_{Q_2}) \leq C_1 \log(C_2K/\epsilon), \quad \text{for all } 0 < \epsilon \leq 1,
\]

where \( F_{\mathcal{M}(\mathcal{F})} = M + LF/K \) is its envelope.

Proof. The result follows from the observation that for any \( f', f'' \in \mathcal{F} \) and any finitely-discrete probability measure \( Q \),

\[
\|\mathcal{M}(f') - \mathcal{M}(f'')\|_{Q_2} \leq L\|f_1 - f_2\|_{Q_2},
\]

so that if \( \mathcal{F} \) can be covered by \( k \) balls of radius \( \epsilon\|F\|_{Q_2} \) (in the \( \| \cdot \|_{Q_2} \) norm), then \( \mathcal{M}(\mathcal{F}) \) can be covered by \( k \) balls of radius \( \epsilon L\|F\|_{Q_2} \) (in the same norm).

Appendix L. Some Probabilistic Inequalities

Lemma L.1 (Moderate deviations for self-normalized sums, [26]). Let \( Z_1, \ldots, Z_n \) be independent, zero-mean random variables and \( \mu \in (0, 1] \). Let \( S_{n,n} = \sum_{i=1}^{n} Z_i, \quad V_{n,n}^2 = \sum_{i=1}^{n} Z_i^2, \)

\[
M_n = \left\{ \frac{1}{n} \sum_{i=1}^{n} E[Z_i^2] \right\}^{1/2} / \left\{ \frac{1}{n} \sum_{i=1}^{n} E[|Z_i|^{2+\mu}]\right\}^{1/(2+\mu)} > 0
\]
and $0 < \ell_n \leq n^{\frac{d}{2(\ell + \mu)}} M_n$. Then for some absolute constant $A$,

$$\left| \frac{P(\langle S_{n,n} / V_{n,n} \rangle \geq x)}{2(1 - \Phi(x))} - 1 \right| \leq \frac{A}{\ell_n^{\ell + \mu}}, \quad 0 < x \leq n^{\frac{d}{2(\ell + \mu)}} \frac{M_n}{\ell_n} - 1.$$  

Let $(W_i)_{i=1}^n$ be a sequence of independent copies of a random element $W$ taking values in a measurable space $(W, \mathcal{A}_W)$ according to a probability law $P$. Let $\mathcal{F}$ be a set of suitably measurable functions $f: W \to \mathbb{R}$, equipped with a measurable envelope $F: W \to \mathbb{R}$.

**Lemma L.2** (Maximal Inequality I, [18]). Work with the setup above. Suppose that $F \geq \sup_{f \in \mathcal{F}} |f|$ is a measurable envelope for $\mathcal{F}$ with $\|F\|_{P,q} < \infty$ for some $q \geq 2$. Let $M = \max_{i \leq n} F(W_i)$ and $\sigma^2 > 0$ be any positive constant such that $\sup_{f \in \mathcal{F}} \|f\|_{P,2}^2 \leq \sigma^2 \leq \|F\|_{P,2}^2$. Suppose that there exist constants $a \geq c$ and $v \geq 1$ such that

$$\log \sup_Q N(\epsilon \|F\|_{Q,2}, \mathcal{F}, \|\cdot\|_{Q,2}) \leq v \log(a/\epsilon), \quad 0 < \epsilon \leq 1.$$

Then

$$E_P[\|G_n\|_{\mathcal{F}}] \leq K \left( v \sigma^2 \log \left( \frac{a \|F\|_{P,2}}{\sigma} \right) + \frac{\|M\|_{P,2} \sqrt{v}}{\sqrt{n}} \log \left( \frac{a \|F\|_{P,2}}{\sigma} \right) \right),$$

where $K$ is an absolute constant. Moreover, for every $t \geq 1$, with probability $> 1 - t^{-q/2}$,

$$\|G_n\|_{\mathcal{F}} \leq (1 + \alpha)E_P[\|G_n\|_{\mathcal{F}}] + K(q) \left( \sigma + n^{1/2} \|M\|_{P,q} \sqrt{t} + \alpha^{-1} n^{-1/2} \|M\|_{P,2} \right), \quad \forall \alpha > 0,$n

where $K(q) > 0$ is a constant depending only on $q$. In particular, setting $a \geq n$ and $t = \log n$, with probability $> 1 - c(\log n)^{-1}$,

$$\|G_n\|_{\mathcal{F}} \leq K(q,c) \left( \sigma \sqrt{v \log \left( \frac{a \|F\|_{P,2}}{\sigma} \right)} + \frac{\|M\|_{P,q} \sqrt{v}}{n} \log \left( \frac{a \|F\|_{P,2}}{\sigma} \right) \right), \quad (L.1)$$

where $\|M\|_{P,q} \leq n^{1/q} \|F\|_{P,q}$ and $K(q,c) > 0$ is a constant depending only on $q$ and $c$.

**Lemma L.3** (Maximal Inequality II, [18]). Work with the setup above. Suppose that the conditions of Lemma [L.2] are satisfied. Then

$$E_P[\|\mathbb{E}_n[f^2(W)]\|_{\mathcal{F}}] - \sup_{f \in \mathcal{F}} E_P[f^2(W)] \leq \frac{K M_{P,2}}{\sqrt{n}} \left( \sigma \sqrt{v \log \left( \frac{a \|F\|_{P,2}}{\sigma} \right)} + \frac{\|M\|_{P,2} \log \left( \frac{a \|F\|_{P,2}}{\sigma} \right)}{\sqrt{n}} \right)$$

where $K$ is an absolute constant.

**Proof.** The proof of the asserted claim coincides one-by-one with that given for the corresponding inequality in Lemma 2.2 of [18], with the constant 3 replaced everywhere by the constant 2. At the end of the proof, the entropy integral

$$J(\delta) = \int_{0}^{\delta} \sup_Q \sqrt{1 + \log N(\epsilon \|F\|_{Q,2}, \mathcal{F}, \|\cdot\|_{Q,2})} d\epsilon$$

is bounded by $\delta(v \log(a/\delta))^{1/2}$ under our condition on the uniform entropy numbers of $\mathcal{F}$. \hfill \blacksquare